WASHBURN

Ebenezer Washburn

His Ancestors and Descendants with some Connected Families

A FAMILY STORY OF 700 YEARS

BY

Geo. T. Washburn

American Mission Lenox Press, Pasumalai, South India
1913

WASHBURN HALL, PASUMALAI, S. INDIA

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Washburn Hall ...	...	*Frontispiece*
Geo. T. Washburn ...	...	*Facing Preface*
The Washburn Arms ...	...	„ Page 17
Yokan Lodge, Pasumalai ...	...	„ „ 48
Laura W. Blossom ...	...	„ „ 65
Samuel Washburn ...	...	„ „ 81
David Scudder Washburn ...	...	„ „ 92
Edwin Miles Washburn ...	...	„ „ 96
Prof. Oliver M. Washburn ...	...	„ „ 100
The Case Brothers ...	...	„ „ 103
Mrs. Phebe Northrop Washburn	...	„ „ 108
Rev. Elisha Yale, D.D. ...	...	„ „ 128
Eliza Case Washburn ...	...	„ „ 135
Capt. Abraham Washburn ...	...	„ „ 157

After this volume was off the press, the following pages were revised and modified to make place for later information, or more extended statement :--

Pages	51	to	56-*b* incl.
,,	59	,,	62
,,	117	,,	120
,,	179	,,	180

Rev. George T. Washburn, D. D.

PREFACE

The following pages had their origin in a few family notes made by the writer in 1859-60. Notes they then were and notes this volume remains to-day, rather than completed records. The early jottings were somewhat expanded by another hand on the occasion of a memorial service commemorating the 100th birthday of Mrs. Phebe Northrup Washburn in 1867. Again, in 1873-4, also in 1883-4 & 96-7, when the writer was in the United States on furlough, a little was added to them. So far, these genealogical studies were the work of leisure hours and very fragmentary. It was not till about three years ago that the identity of Ebenezer Washburn of New Milford, Conn., with Ebenezer, son of Joseph Washburn[3] of Bridgewater, Mass., was established. Since then, enquiries have taken a wider range, both in regard to the ancestry of the family and to Ebenezer's descendants. From the beginning it has been the writer's object to furnish the branches of his own family with such brief, though necessarily incomplete records, as should link them with the long and honorable history of the greater family, and srimulate the generations yet to come to careers worthy of their family name and ancestry, awaiting the day when some descendant of the six sons and four daughters of John[2] shall gather up the story of the whole Washburn family in America into one genealogical volume.

Numerous errors and blunders will probably be found, and some misprints. The following pages in themselves witness to the cause of some of these in the late receipt of information, and haste in its preparation for the press. But whatever they are, the writer will be glad of the correction of errors not already detected.

When correspondence with county, town, and church clerks and sextons has failed, a personal visit to localities has often been rewarded with valuable clews and hints, which have permitted a successful continuance of the search. Little more of first importance remains to be done which is not dependent on the search of documents on the spot, and local investigation, such for instance as the tracing of the families of Joseph[5] and Stephen[5], if, indeed, they had any. But failing strength and dimming sight forewarn the writer that he must leave this sort of work to other hands and hasten to put in print betimes so much as he has so far gathered.

A family continuity of 700 years affords an unusual opportunity for the development and display of distinctive family traits and tendencies deserving note and study. Some such developments have appeared in the Washburn history. The family originated in an age of social turbulance, baronial for ays and reprisals and dynastic wars. And for the greater part of its English history it existed in a country swept back and forth by domestic or foreign wars. But the Washburns were not a fighting family, like for example, the Money-Kyrles into which they ultimately lapsed. They were originally a family of knights. But they did not care enough about the semi-military profession to which their title pointed to keep up the distinction, though they held to the last generation the estate to which the title was attached, and were always possessed of ample means. John[12] was even fined by Charles I for not taking the knighthood, to which he was entitled, at the king's coronation. The most warlike office which any of the heads of the family appear to have held was the quasi-military office of Deputy Lord Lieutenant of the Welsh Marches and of the Principality of Wales. But the family was thoroughly patriotic, intensely loyal – especially the main branch – as the offices

held from the crown, the contributions to the Spanish Armada Naval fund, the devotion even to death of Col. John* of the main branch on the king's side, and the devotion of Col. Heriott of the London offshoot on the Parliamentary side testify. But when it came to war. fighting had to be a matter of conscience and necessity, not of adventure or glory, to call out the Washburns.

The same trait has equally characterized the American branch. From JOHN[2] soldiering against the Savages under his neighbor, Miles Standish, and BENJAMIN[3] dying in the expedition against the French at Port Royal, and LIEUT. JOSEPH[4] marching in the expedition against Louisburgh, and CAPT. SETH and a brother-in-law and two sons fighting about him at the battle of Bunker Hill, and LIEUT. JOSEPH in the winter camp at Valley Forge, and men and petty officers of the clan enough in the ranks to make up a Battalion–to ISAAC WASHBURN[5] enlisting in the 10th N.Y. Artillery and fighting through the war of the Rebellion to its close, and FRANKLIN WASHBURN MANNING[6] dying of Cuban fever on a returning army transport at the close of the Spanish War, the warrior hosts of the family have been fighters for principle, not for promotion, nor glory, nor love of the fray. And having done their duty they were content. Let FRANCIS WASHBURN, son of John M., and brother of John D., U.S. minister to Switzerland, stand as a representative of the family. After careful preparation at the Worcester Polytechnic he was, at the breaking out of the Rebellion, at the school of mines and engineering in Freyburgh, Saxony. At once he closed his

---

*Col. John[5] perished in the Battle of Worcester, Sept. 3, 1651. In 1645 a troop of Cromwell's horse was stationed at Abington, Berks, 7 miles from the Royalist strong-Hold of Oxford under command of Cols. Hare of Washbourne and Underwood. "Be careful" writes Cromwell, Apr. 1645, in forming the New Model army, "What Captains of Horse you choose,–what men be mounted. If you choose godly, honest men to be captains of horse, honest men will follow them."

connection with the school, hastened home, enlisted in a cavalry regiment, served through the war from '61 till Apr. 5, '65, when he was mortally wounded by saber stroke and pistol shot at the battle of High Bridge, Va., and was brevetted Brigadier General for bravery on the field. Take one more; CAPT. SETH, a natural connecting link between the soldier and the Civil servant in the family, the class next to be considered. Seth son of Joseph[4] was in the Indian War preceding the Revolution, and through the whole period of the Revolutionary war was in the public service. He fought at the battle of Bunker Hill and continued for several months as a soldier; then as "Muster-master" of the Colony, then as store keeper of army supplies, then as recruiting commissioner to raise and officer the colony's quota in the Continental Army, then in 1779 as a civil officer he was appointed one of the 17 commissioners to draft a constitution for the commonwealth and, last, as representative and senator in the Massachusetts Legislature.

It is in this roll of Civilians that the family has played its most distinguished part. In England as Magistrates of Quarter Sessions, High Sheriffs, Escheators to the king, Collectors of Royal subsidies, Members of Parliament for the Shire, they figure in almost every generation. Perhaps the public record most honorable to the family is that quaint tribute to JOHN[12] spread upon the Worcester Quarter Sessions Rolls. For 63 years he was the Justice of the Peace or Magistrate of the court, honoring the office by the faithfulness, diligence and assiduity with which he performed its duties:—"The best continual house-keeper, and best beloved Gentleman of thys Shyre." Let it stand to represent one at least of the family traits—faithful assiduity.

In America, also, the family has been eminent in civil more than in military lines. The Washburns, mostly de-

scended from one ancestor are "a little folk," compared, for instance, with the Warrens and Wilsons and other great families descended from several colonial ancestors. Probably the descendants of every one of the six sons and four daughters of John[2], John[3] and his brothers Thomas, Joseph, Samuel, Jonathan, and James can furnish some eminent names to adorn the annals of their country. Distinctly is this true of the descendants of Samuel[3], in the case of the five sons of Israel Washburne of Maine. One of them, ISRAEL WASHBURNE, LL.D., was Governor of that state and a very able and influential member of the lower house of Congress. Later he declined the presidency of Tufts College which he was offered.*

Another brother ELIHU B. WASHBURNE, secretary of State for a few weeks under Gen. Grant, was afterwards U. S. Minister to Paris, and remaining in the city during the siege distinguished himself by saving some Germans from the mob of the commune, and ministering to the Archbishop of Paris, who fell a victim to their fury. Before the Republican Presidential nominating convention of 1880 he was freely spoken of as a candidate for the presidency but he absolutely refused to allow his name to be put before the convention. He soon after retired from public life and died in 1887. His brother CADWALLADER was also a man of distinction. He raised the second Wisconsin Regiment of Cavalry, of which he was Colonel; served in Arkansas; was conspicuous in the battle of Grand Cotaeu and was promoted to the rank of Brigadier General

---

* I use in these characterizations substantially the word of the Hon. George Hoar, Senator at Washington (so far as he mentions individual men) in a letter to Mr. Taylor of England quoted by Mr. R. E. M. Peach in his "Notes on the Washbournes" so that these estimates are not mine, but have the weight of Sen. Hoar behind them. Mr. Peach is a gentleman of abundant research and champion of the Gloucester branch. It is therefore pleasant to have him confirm, what really needs no confirmation, when he says, "There is no doubt that this John -the emigrant —was one of the Wichenford stock and before emigration lived in the Parish of Bengeworth, Evesham."

and Major General in '62. He was Governor of Wisconsin; member of the U. S. House of Representatives, Minister of the U. S. at St. Petersburg, and a man of large fortune acquired in the course of business Still another brother, WILLIAM DREW, was for six years a Senator in the U. S. Senate from Minnesota. He also was a man of large possessions. Among the descendants of Joseph[3], mentioned above, was PETER THATCHER WASHBURN, Adjutant General in the Civil War and Governor of the State of Vermont. Another descendant of Joseph[3] was the Hon. EMORY WASHBURN, perhaps more eminent than the governor of Vermont. Mr. Washburn was an early partner of Sen. Hoar; later Governor of Massachusetts, Prof. of Jurisprudence in Harvard University, and a distinguished advocate and jurist. Still another descendant of Joseph[3] was WILLIAM BARRETT WASHBURN of Greenfield, Mass., an eminent member of Congress from Massachusetts, who for a few months filled out the unexpired term of Sen. Sumner in the National Senate, and was also Governor of the Commonwealth. Still another, but not of the family of Joseph, was JOHN D. WASHBURN a lawyer, trained in the office of Sen Hoar. He was appointed Minister to Switzerland and filled the office with great credit to himself and advantage to his country. At present Mr. CHARLES G. WASHBURN represents the Worcester District in the Federal Congress.

The list of those in the greater family who have served their states in the local legislatures, especially in Massachusetts, would be too long for insertion here. But I may properly add the name of HEMSTED WASHBURN, Mayor of Chicago, as suggesting another line of public service in which the family has had a part.

The family has also furnished its quota to the nation's eminent business men, not a few of them possessed of an altruistic spirit. Sen. Hoar mentions his old friend LEHA-

BOD WASHBURN of Worcester who began in a humble way, but whose Works for the production of Wire at the end of the last century were the largest in the world. They consisted of two establishments in Worcester, another in Waukegan, near Chicago, and a fourth near San Francisco, Cal.; the Worcester establishments employed from 3,000 to 5,000 hands, thus supporting a population of from 15,000 to 25,000 people. He was a generous benefactor of Washburn College, Topeka, Kan., which later received that name, and partially endowed Washburn College, Kan.; endowed a department in the Worcester Polytechnic, founded the Memorial Hospital, and in part or wholly endowed the Home for Aged Women in his own city, was a bountiful giver to Missions and religious causes and local charities. His nephew CHARLES FRANCIS WASHBURN took the business on his uncle's decease and engaged in it with great assiduity and ability. He was at the same time "deeply engaged in religions and philanthropic work devoting much time to the Memorial Hospital and Home for aged women."

Another leader in great business concerns was WILLIAM DREW WASHBURN of Minneapolis before referred to among lawyers and senators. He was more eminent as a great business man, first in the lumber business of the North West, to which the city of Minneapolis owed its first great impulse in growth; and then when the forest disappeared to the great milling industry, in which the city at present maintains preeminence. Mr. Washburn was associated first with Mr. Crosby, and later with Mr. Pillsbury: their mills alone having the capacity of 30,000 barrels of flour daily. The Hon. Cadwallader Washburn, before mentioned, was a noted man of business in his lifetime. He was at first U.S. surveyor in the state of Minnesota, after leaving which he engaged also like his brother in the lumber business. He was part owner in the great water power at the

Falls of St. Anthony and made use of the power in the lumber and milling business in which he was engaged. He died in 1882. At his death he left a country residence to the Dominican Sisters for a school, and bequeathed $50,000 to found a public library in his home town of Lacrosse. He had already built and equipped an Astronomical Observatory for the University of Wisconsin and was a generous promoter of objects ministering to public welfare and enlightenment. In the East, Dr. Daniel Washburn of Stowe, Vt., though not in the class of the greatly rich, endowed twelve scholarships in Vermont University, and Cyrus Washburn built and gave to Bridgewater (East), his native town, and the ancestral home of the Washburns, a public library building. Other examples might be cited did space permit.

Let us now turn to the family's record in the church, medicine, education and literature. I need not write of the lawyers further: for nearly every one of those engaged in the civil service and great businesses has been a lawyer. If, however, one would seek further, he would find many another prominent advocate and jurist to reward his search.

Mr. R. E. M. Peach, speaking of the English family says, "There has never been a time since Daniel Washbourne left the family nest at Wichenford to settle in Gloucester (after 1617), when the name of Washbourne has not been honorably represented either in the church, the law, or in commerce and in all that pertains to good citizenship." If Mr. Peach had chosen to go back to the 13th century instead of the 17th, he would have found that even then the Washbourne name was honorably, and probably immerously represented among the clergy, as the "Register of Bishop Godfrey Giffords Ordinations" for about 33 years from near the end of 1268 to the beginning of 1302

and other records noted on p. 21 show. And it is reasonable to suppose that were the episcopal records of following years accessible, a goodly number of the family would continue to be found in the clerical ranks.*

In the 17th century the descendants of John[12] present a number of distinguised clergymen. Among them are The Rev. Richard Washbourne, 1597-1672, B.D., a Chaplain of Christ Church, Oxford, Rector of Farnley, Sussex and Canon of Chichester Cathedral: The Rev. Thomas Washbourne 1607-1687, an M.A. and D.D. of Oxford, Rector of Dumbleton Co., Glouc. and Prebendary of Gloucester Cathedral, and a poet whose works are still republished; Rev. William Washburn who died in 1675, a younger brother of Thomas, an M.A. of Oxford, Fellow of Balliol College, Vicar of St. Mary's. Oxford, and Prebendary of Gloucester Cathedral; the Rev. John Washbourne, 1631-1679 an Oxford M.A. and Rector of Holt, a parish adjoining Wichenford. On the female side of the family, we find The Rev. Edwin Bruce, Rector of Dovedale, Co. Worc. who died in 1683, and the Rev. William Talbot, Bishop of Dnrham who died in 1730.

In America the family has continued to be honorably, if not numerously represented in the church, and more extensively in its adjunct, education. Until after the fourth generation of the emigration, the Washburns showed but few, if any, representatives in the learned professions. In the last 150 years, a few score of names of clergymen may be gathered from the records of the different sections of the church, scattered, however, far and wide, from Maine to

---

* It may be worth mentioning here, that since the publication of "The Victorian Histories of the English Counties" (Worcestershire) and the issue of other publications of learned societies, and works in the natural course of trade, such authorities as the Worcester Domesday Book, Habington Survey, Parish Records of Worcestershire and numerous others have become available. And these can probably be found in the Libraries of the great Universities and in the chief public libraries of this country.

California, and from Arkansas to Dakota and Washington. There was the Rev. JOSEPH WASHBURN, graduate of Yale, minister in Farmington, Conn. who died in the prime of life at sea on a voyage from Norfolk Va to Charleston S.C. in a journey to regain his health; of whom his contemporaries testify, "By education, talent, and grace well fitted for the sacred ministry." He is followed by his neighbor EBENEZER WASHBURN in a ministry, in the M. E. Church, begun in 1805 and of 50 years continuance in which he soon rose from a circuit rider to Presiding Elder, chiefly in the state of Connecticut, but who terminated his career some time in the fifties in the West. Still another was Rev. EBENEZER WASHBURN of the Presbyterian Church, President of Centennial College, Ohio, in the middle of the last century. In the Protestant Episcopal Church was Rev. Edward Abiel Washburn, D.D. of Boston, a graduate of Harvard, Rector of St. John's Church, Hartford, and Professor in the Berkeley Divinity School, successor of Rev. Arthur Cleveland Cox in Calvary Church, N. Y. and one in the company of Revisors of the Revised Version of the Scriptures 1870 84 and author of several volumes, and of some poetry. Rev. GEORGE WASHBURN of Middleboro, Mass., was a graduate of Amherst, D.D. and LL.D. of several Colleges and Universities, Missionary and Educator, Professor in, and President of Robert College, Constaintnople. He was decorated with the Order of St. Alexander by Alexander of Bulgaria on account of his sympathy with Bulgarian emancipation, and the part he took in it through the education of many young Bulgarians who later participated in the struggle and government of the country. He also received the decoration of the Order of Civil Merit from Prince Ferdinand. Mr. Washburn is an authority on conditions in S.E. Europe; a writer in reviews and the author of a volume of recollections of 50 years of life in Constantinople.

Among those interested in education in its wider or

narrower sphere a few only can be mentioned. One of these is WILLIAM SHERMAN WASHBURN a gradnate of Union College and LL.B. and an M D, Principal of the Union School, Kingsboro, N. Y., Examiner in the U.S. Civil Service, Chairman of the Philippine Civil Service Board, and author of papers on the civil service and education. Also the versatile HENRY STEPHENSON WASHBURN educated at Brown University, early a manufacturer of wire. Entering the Life Insurance business, he gave himself to investigation of Life and accident Insurance in Great Britain, France, and Germany and published extensively on the subject. He was a member of the Massachusetts House of Representatives and Senate, and in later life for 8 years a member of the Boston Grammar School Board. MARGARET FOY WASHBURN, a gradnate of Vassar, an M.A. and PH.D. of Cornell, Warden of Sage College, Cornell: Professor of philosophy and ethics in Wells College; assistant Professor of Psychology in Cincinnati University; Professor of Philosophy in Vassar; Translator of Wundt's "Ethical Systems," and his "Principles of Morality" and a writer on philosophicai subjects in Reviews and Quarterlies. JOHN HOSEAH WASHBURN of Bridgewater, Mass., a B. S. of Amherst, post graduate and M.A. of Brown and PH.D. Götingen, Germany; Prof. of Chemistry in Connecticut State Agricultural School and Experimental Station; also in the Rhode Island Agricultural School, and director of the National farm school at Bucks, Pa. FREDRICK LEONARD WASHBURN of Brookline, Mass., a Harvard M.A. and graduate of Johns Hopkins, Instructor in Michigan University. Professor of Zoology and Entomology in Oregon University and State Biologist, and Professor of Entomology in Minnesota University. OLIVER MILES WASHBURN of Lenox, Mass., graduate of Hillsdale College and Chicago University; student in Berlin and Bonn, Germany, and in the American School at Rome, and University Scholar in the

American School at Athens, Greece; Professor of Roman and Greek Archaeology and Epigraphy in the University of California.

In the medical profession, the earliest physician in the family known to me was Dr. NATHAN WASHBURN of Newtown, Conn. born in 1739. And next after him I would mention that sturdy old doctor, AZEL WASHBURN of Woodstock, Vermont, surgeon in Col. Seth Warren's regiment from Jan. 1, 1777 to Jan. 1, 1781; and in later times, Doctor F. A. Washburn, Superintendent of the Massachusetts General Hospital, Boston, and Dr. George Hamlin Washburn, Professor of Obstetrics in Tuft's College Medical School, visiting gynecologist at St Elizabeth's Hospital Boston, and visiting assistant surgeon in the Free Hospital for Women, Boston: and finally HENRY J WASHBURN, M.D.V. of Lenox, Mass., educated in the Medical schools of Chicago and Columbia University, Washington, and receiving his degree from the latter: since 1903 assistant chief in Pathological Department of the U.S. Bureau of Animal Industry, Washington.

Among writers the first to be mentioned is that distinguished jurist, Gov. EMORY WASHBURN of Mass. author of a volume standard treatise on American Law of Real Property, of which the Canadian Law Journal says - "The best text book on the American Law of Real Property we have seen," and American Reviews naming it "the standard text book on the subject." He was also the author of a volume on the Study and Practice of Law: also a Manual of the Criminal Law and Mode of Procedure: also of a volume of sketches of the Judicial History of Massachusetts; a History of Leicester, Mass, and a large number of addresses and papers on legal and historical subjects. Gov PETER THATCHER WASHBURN of Vermont was the author of a 2 volume Digest of Vermont Supreme Court Case Decisions from 22 volumes of reports

and many Mss. reports, and of 6 Volumes of Reports of the Supreme Court of the State. ELIHU BENJAMIN WASHBURNE "Recollections of a Minister to France" 1869–1887; 2 volumes. "The book deserves the high place it will doubtless take among centemporary memoirs," says the Nation; and History of the English settlement of Edwards Co. Ind. WILLIAM TUCKER WASHBURN a graduate of Harvard University and Law School is the author of Fair Harvard, a book reprinted both in this country and Great Britain; of the Unknown City; the Dence of Hearts: The First Stone, and a volume or two of poems. EMLYN WASHBURN is the author of Studies in Italian and English Literature also "The Spanish Masters," being "Outlines of the History of Painting in Spain"–"a hand book of unique value" says the reviewer. STANLEY WASHBURN, son of Wm. D. Washburn before mentioned, a graduate of Williams College and student in Harvard Law School was a noted newspaper correspondent in the Russo-Japanese War, organizing and operating a despatch service when with Gen. Nogi before Port Arthur. He served with the Japanese army through the war, was decorated with the order of the Imperial Crown and received honorable mention from the Red Cross Society. When the Russian Revolution broke out in 1905, he organized a despatch service in the Black Sea for the carrying of British and American Despatches and the transportation of Russian and other refugees.

Bearing the family name, we honor the men and women whose works and fame we have just recounted. But there still remains a great multitude unmentioned but not unvalued or forgotten,—God-fearing, law-abiding, self-respecting, intelligent, laborious, thrifty and, for the most part, prosperous men of our name and clan who have equally well filled their places and done their duty with

those already mentioned—the desirable citizens of any state and most of all of a republic. Let this mention stand for them.

I have thus by numerous examples of our ancestors and kinsmen, both from the Old Country and New World endeavored roughly to illustrate the characteristics and trend of the Washburn family for near 700 years. The process has disclosed the integral nuity existing between the ancient stock and the transplanted and flourishing American branch. The broader reaches and fresh soil of the Western Republic have offered wider scope and stimulated a more expansive growth: but the fiber and animating spirit have remained the same. The same distaste for military life and glory; the same preference of civil life and service; the same high-level mediocrity sometimes only reaching superlative excellence or highest office; the same sturdy patriotism and loyalty, and the temper to fight, if need be, when the hour came; the same ecclesiastical and teaching bent, if education be included; the same patient industry and business talent in both. In all, the American family is a true child, a worthy offspring and continuation of the very ancient and honorable House of Sir Roger de Wassebnrn of Little Washbourne, Cumberton and Stanford.

With the physical and moral entail from the old English Stanford, Wichenford, and Bengeworth family for a basis, with the blood of undistinguished and distinguished Leyden Pilgrims–of John Robinson, Wm. Brewster, John Winslow and others in their veins, with an unmixed Pilgrim and Puritan ancestry for generations behind them, with a great heritage of patriotism from the Revolution and Colonial and later wars handed down to them, with a great company of illustrious ancestors and kinsmen of their name looking down upon the arena where they are playing, or to play their part and do their work, what other

than lotty ideals and worthy plans of life, of religious devotion, of high citizenship and of personal and social reponsibility and service should fill the minds and fire the enthusiasm of the present and coming generations who bear so worthy a pedigree - themselves to add something to the luster and to transmit it untarnished a still more illustrions inheritance to their descendants. That so it may be hopes and prays the writer of these pages.

It now only remains for me to put on record my sincere thanks to the many county, town, and church clerks who have so courteously responded to my enquiries, to the many men and women personally unknown to me who have been so patient under my requests and sometimes under my importunings. I desire in particular to thank Mrs. John Waterbury, Mr. Walter S. Washburn, Mr. Otis Washburn, and Mr. L. H. Washburn for valuable data and information about this and other families, and especially Mrs. Henry J. Washburn of Washington for much search and reading for me in the Library of Congress of volumes not accessible to me in New England libraries. Finally, I wish to thank Rev. J. J Banninga and his assistants for his kind offices in undertaking to bring the volume through the press under somewhat difficult circumstances. To the writer this concluding of the work seems like taking leave of a gathering of friends, with whom he has spent many pleasant hours. Pleasant memories and sincere appreciation of their friendly aid on his part go into this leave taking of the writer.

George Thomas Washburn

I

PRELIMINARY

1. Sources

2. Seats of the English Washbournes

3. Name

4. Books of Reference

I

PRELIMINARY

1. Sources

It is not often that a family can trace its ancestry through twenty-two or more generations for nearly 700 years. When such extended series of descent are claimed they are not uncommonly looked upon very suspiciously as of extremely shadowy and insubstantial quality and value. And such, no doubt, they sometimes are. But, on the other hand, certain English and American pedigrees come within a class that will be found to rest on facts substantiated by the most satisfactory proof. This is the case where the pedigree in question is connected with titles or entailed estates passing down from generation to generation for hundreds of years, and witnessed to by a variety of public documents assuring the descent and identity of the people concerned. It is the fortune of the Washburn family that its early representatives come just within the limits of the above conditions, and through public records is able to follow its ancestry into the earlier centuries of Norman England.

One reason for American skepticism as to the trustworthiness of ancient pedigrees and titles is that they appeal for their proof to two or three sources of evidence which do not exist in American life, and hence are never taken into account in judging such matters. I refer 1st to the Domesday Books of which there are several; 2nd to titles and entails, and the elaborate provision for guarding royal grants, and the transmission of entailed land and estates, and their extensive masses of records; and 3rd the doings and records of an established church taking

account of and exercising authority over every individual in the kingdom. All these afford sources of information and evidence not available to ordinary inquiry in America.

(1) I will begin with THE CONQUEROR'S DOMESDAY Book; for though it is but once or twice cited as evidence in the following pages, it became the pattern on which several other domesday books were compiled. Inquests into property and titles were carried on for hundreds of years, the extant records of which still afford incontestable evidence in our own time.

The Norman William was not only a Conqueror, but as good a business man as Wall Street furnishes to-day. At Christmas 1085 he gathered a council at which he developed his purpose of stock-taking of his recently conquered kingdom. And before the council broke up, the machinery had been devised and set in operation to accomplish that gigantic work; and the rough materials gathered by the "inquisition" for all but the northern part of the dominion were handed in before the end of 1187. The inquisition was made in each count y or division by a sworn jury consisting of the Sheriff, the lords of the manors, priests, bailiffs, heads of hundreds and six village tenants. Inquiry was to be made as to who held the land in King Edward's time (1042—66) and who held it at the time of inquisition. Three valuations were to be made; 1st for King Edward's time; 2nd for the time when King William made his grants of the seized lands; 3rd for the time then present. As to the minuteness of the search, an almost contemporary says: "And it is shameful to say what he, the king, was not ashamed to do. There was not a hide or yard-land of ground* nor an ox nor a cow nor a pig passed by that was not set in the account; and then all these writings

* A hide was an area of land of varying extent, sufficient to support a family; and a yard-land was a small parcel of land of no definite size.

were brought to him." Two volumes, a quarto and a folio now exist. The second volume of the printed copies contains 4 supplementary Domesday Books of religious establishments, *viz.*; 1. The Exeter Domesday Book; 2. *Inquisitas Eliensis*, a record of the lands of the Monastery of Ely in 6 counties; 3. The Winton Domesday Book, two surveys made of the city of Winchester between 1107 and 1128; 4. The Bolden Book, a survey of the possession of the see of Durham. This is specially valuable because it makes up the deficiency in the Royal Domesday Book which did not include Durham, Northumberland, Cumberland and Westmoreland, either because recently laid waste, or not yet fully conquered. It will hence be seen that King William's Domesday Book is one of the most unique, authentic, and invaluable sources of information, both as to families and their possessions, accessible at the present time. The same may be said of the four other ecclesiastical domesday books mentioned and of the Bishop of Worcester's Domesday Book not included in the above volume, but equally ancient and authentic. Of this last we shall have more to say.

(2) RECORDS OF ENTAIL. When entailed estates passed from one owner to another, and also when a party in sound health proclaimed his son or relation his heir, a jury of inquisition was impan eled whose business it was to scrutinize the various portions of the estate subject to entail as to extent, integrity, condition, &c., and also the pedigree of the heir to see that the laws of entail were strictly compiled with and make a permanent record of all for deposit in the archives of the county. Multitudes of such records still exist with the pedigrees accompanying them; and where the records have perished local historians have preserved the substance of many of them for our use.

(3) Royal Patents and Titles. Another un-American source of genealogical evidence grew out of the royal authority to bestow titles and patents of nobility. To a great degree the value of these depend on their exclusiveness and authenticity. Hence a royal department of heraldry and a college of arms and commissions guarded the grants of honors and titles and pedigrees of all concerned and carefully preserved the records.

(4) The Archives of the Church. In earlier days the rule of a church established by law and even above the law was universal. In every diocese the authority of the bishop extended to every subject of the king. In their periodical "Visitations" the bishop's agents looked into the property, investigated the property owners, made records of their families, arranged schedules for tithings, in short took minute account of the people and their goods. The records of multitudes of these visitations are preserved in the episcopal archives all over England and are thus a source of information as to people in former time of which we have no parallel in our part of the New World. Notwithstanding the perishable nature of such documents, neglect, carelessness, and the destruction in the wars of the earlier centuries, great treasures of these records still remain to afford their shreds of information to the antiquarian of to-day.

2. The Seats and Homes of the Washburns

Little Washbourne. If one will take a good map of Worcester and Gloucester Counties and look along the border line about six and a half miles directly east from Tewkesbury he will come upon two hamlets bearing the names of Great and Little Washbourne. There they were more than 700 years ago, there they are to-day seated upon a little rivulet, which after a northerly course of a few miles turns with a broad bend to the west and enters the

Avon at Tewkesbury. The hamlets lie under Bredon Hill on the north in an open valley, a pleasant rural country to travel through with here and there an estate or a manor house scattered through the land. Little Washbourne is a mere hamlet or Chaplaincy of Overbury, Worcestershire, consisting of 449 acres and containing at present 37 inhabitants. The whole parish contains 3,767 acres, and a population of 875. It is almost surrounded by Gloucester County territory. Toward a half mile N. Westerly from Little Washbourne is Great Washbourne a parish in Winchcomb, Gloucester Co. of 650 acres, all, but about 100 acres, one property. The church has been recently reseated and beautified. It has a wooden tower and stands on an elevation commanding a fine view. There is a church edifice at Little Washbourne also, but of very humble pretensions. The two villages appear small and poor and unadorned.

Perhaps there was never any thing specially noteworthy about them. But Little Washbourne by the little stream from which it took its name is interesting to us as the *fons et origo* of a family whose seedlings are scattered well in England and have planted themselves in nearly every part of the Great Republic of the West. We have no account of any of our family of Washbornes ever living in Little Washbourne. They had outgrown the place before they came into the view of the historian.

STANFORD is a small parish on the little rivulet Teme 13 miles north-west of Worcester containing 1,278 acres, with a population, at present of 164. The ancient church was replaced in 1764 by another, and this was remodeled in 1894. The chancel contains "a 14th century" alabaster tomb of Humphrey Salway, who, for many years before 1479—when the quarrel was settled—contended in the courts with Norman and John Washborne for the possession of the Stanford and Little Washbourne estates. Stan-

ford passed to John Salway, son of John Salway, of Canc, Saffordshire, upon his marriage with Isolde somewhere from 1397 to 1402. There are other monuments in the church, but so far as I am aware no memorials to the Washbornes. The Washbornes appear to have gone to Wichenford not long after the marriage of John with Margaret Poher. The Salways were in possession till after 1634. The last was Edward, son of Edward Salway, M.P., who passed the estate to his sisters. Elizabeth, the youngest, was the wife of Sir Francis Winnington who obtained possession of the whole estate. The present owner of Stanford is Sir Francis Salway Winnington Bart. and his wife is Jane, daughter of Lord Alford Spencer-Churchill.

WICHENFORD, anciently spelled Wytchenford, is mentioned in *Magna Britannica* as "a place of no note but for being the birth-place of Thomas de Washborn, Esq., who was reckoned a tolerable poet".* If the village with its neat and interesting church was of no account, the manor house was one of the largest mansions in the country with moat, drawbridge, and other means of defense. Parts of the old moat still remain. "The interior of the house appears to be of older date than the exterior brick casing." One of the rooms is particularly mentioned as being wainscoted with an enriched frieze running round it, and was provided with an elaborate chimney piece in oak and many other finely wrought Jacobean architectural carvings. All this elaborate work and a number of pictures were removed by Rear admiral Britten a few years ago, and the house was much reduced in size just about two centuries ago. Wichenford Court, as the manor house is called, occupies a rather low-lying situation on Fitcher Brook with an old ford near

* He was the son John 12 by Eleanor Lygon, born 1607, a B.A. of Balliol, Oxford, also an M.A. and D.D., Prebendary of Gloucester Cathedral and friend of Milton's nephew, Edward Phillips, who also belonged to the class of "tolerable poets".

by, now bridged, with fish pools on the property, a dove cote with about 600 nests, a bowling green and other like appurtenances. The Wichenford estate contained about 600 acres consisting of the court with land adjoining, and detached land and tenements.

Evesham, anciently Eversham—"the Fat Evsam" surrounded with its fruitful gardens at the mouth of "the exceedingly fertile vale of Essem" a very ancient monastic town is situated on the Avon 13 or 14 miles below Shakespear's Stratford and 10 or 12 miles above Tewkesbury, in a loop of the river, which in the days of its foundation and later was of much defensive value. The situation is picturesque and the neighborhood delightful. It was from early times the seat of an Abbey, which, with its appertaining buildings, is said to have rivaled in architecture the colleges of Oxford. In the first John Washbourne's time the monastery was in the height of its prosperity and splendor. Some years later, when Henry VIII broke up the monastic establishments of the kingdom Evesham did not escape. The abbey was sold, the buildings demolished, and even the stones were carried off.

Bengeworth constituted a separate parish forming a suburb on the east bank of the river. It was united with Evesham by James I in 1604—5, who gave the town its first charter, assigned it two members in Parliament, and appointed one of its first burgesses mayor. One of these first burgesses appointed by James was John Washbourne grandson of the Wichenford emigrant.

Pichley a dozen or more miles N. E. of Northampton is, and in the last two centuries in particular was, specially noted for its Hunt. It holds its reputation by a long and unchallenged entail; for the Domesday Book records the owner of the place as one "William who held the land at

Pightesley by sergeantry of hunting wolves, polecats, foxes and other vermine". His predecessor in ownership had been Alwyne, the hunter. And to go even farther back, in an ancient burial place underlying the church and churchyard there was found towards a century ago in one of the rough stone kistvæns a skeleton of an ancient hunter with a spear-head and a boar's tooth by his side. And coming down to Edward the First's time, Sir John d'Engayne and wife "held of our Lord the King in Capate £20 of land with the appurtenances in Pightesley by the service of the hunting the wolf for his pleasure". "The Hunt Club" of 18th century is now long defunct; but the Hunt still remains with kennels at Brexworth.

The Pichley Manor House was built in the reign of Queen Elizabeth by Sir Euseby Isham and came through the Downes into the possession of the Washburns before 1663, about which time they made it the family seat till the extinction of the male branch in 1743. The mansion consisted of a long main building with two wings extending at right angles so as partly to enclose a court. It was built of yellow stone in Elizabethan style with a profusion of clustered windows and high, showy dormers. The property passed from the Washburns to the Knightlys and was leased to the Pichley Hunt Club for many years. In 1829 Geo. Payne, the owner, pulled the house down. The place is now owned by Lord and Lady Wantage.

The church is a large handsome edifice, in general in the Gothic style, but quite composite in its structure and furniture, having an ancient "ring of bells" the most youthful of which was cast in the reign of James I. The church is especially interesting to Americans as containing many memorial stones to members of the Washburn family. It was restored in 1845 and again in 1861.

The Name—anciently Wasseburn or born.

C. W. Bardsley's Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames states that Wasse was anciently and still is a common surname in Yorkshire. It is a place name derived from the various river and sea beaches subject to overflow by floods and tides, hence known as *wasses* and now as *washes*. Wasseburn to our ancestors signified a *flowing stream*. The little *ham* that stood upon its banks took its name from the stream, and the proprietor or lord of the village was so and so de Wasseborn, just as the *parson* was the most important person in the parish.

The form Wasseborn is the form first met with about 1100; and Wasseborn or burn continued in common use by the family with the occasional addition of a final "e" till about the middle of the 17th century when the family wrote the name Washbourne, a form which still prevails in England. Through all the first two periods, writers of public documents, even of wills, felt themselves at liberty to suit their own convenience or taste in spelling the name, so that great varieties of spelling are found in public documents and varieties in the same document. Thus in the will of John Washburn of Bengeworth, it is Wassheburne; in his wife's Wasborn; in his son's Wasburne and in the inventory Wasborne; in the burgess' will Washborne; in his wife's Wasburne and Washborne; in the public registers of Bengeworth pretty uniformly Wasborne. John the emigrant wrote his name Washborn. In America three forms of spelling have prevailed,—Washburn, the most common, Washborn, and Washburne with even a greater variety of freak spelling of the name than is found in England, and not always by outsiders.

Books of Reference

Those who desire to extend further their reading about the English Washbournes will probably find much

which they desire in three or four recent publications which have been largely drawn upon in the following pages.

Mrs. Julia Chase Washburne's Genealogical Notes of the Washburne family with a brief sketch of the family in England and containing records of Israel Washburne, Lewiston, Me., 1898. It contains the following Notes on the family in England: Wichenford Manor House: Church and tombs at Wichenford and Gloucester: Coat of Arms and Name: The first Washburnes in America: The first 6 Generations: The Plymouth Colony and the First Secretary.

Robert Edward Myhill Peach. Notes and Records, Historic and Social, of the Ancient family of Washbourn of Washbourn, Wichenford and Pitchley from the 12th century to the present time. Printed by John Bellows, Gloucester, for private circulation only.

The title very well describes the contents of the book. It is of a more general character than that of Rev. James Davenport, M.A., a description of which follows. The latter is mainly, though not by any means exclusively, genealogical. Mr. Peach interests his readers in the Washbourne Monuments and Inscriptions, in the Manor Houses and surroundings; in their Genealogy, Early Historical Records, and more particularly in the Gloucester branch. The book contains some correspondence of interest; among it, a letter of the late U.S. Senator Geo. F. Hoar to Mr. H. Y. J. Taylor telling of his personal acquaintance with a number of distinguished American Washburns; a map of Wichenford with the Washbourne districts marked and a few illustrations.

Mr. Peach has printed, more recently than the above, Genealogical Notes of the Washburn Family, a work with which I am not familiar; few copies, apparently, having found their way to the United States.

The Rev. James Davenport, m.a., Vicar of Wichenford, published in 1907 through Methuen and Co., 36, Essex St., W.C. London, The Washbourne Family of Washbourne and Wichenford with a map of Worcester Co. with reference to the Washbourne Estates, a carefully prepared genealogical chart and a brief introduction on Arms and Crests. Pages 236 and XVII, large size. His aim has been "to set forth as fully as possible the main line, with the addition of such particulars about the younger branches as have come to hand". This aim has led him to give in a large number of cases the pedigree of connected families. The younger branches considered are the Bengeworth or American branch, the Gloucester branch, the London branch and the descendants of Thomas the Poet. Mr. Davenport has the advantage of being the last in a series of investigators, each one of whom has added something to the store of facts gathered from ancient and later sources, and has contributed his full share to the general stock of readily available knowledge, by more or less research on his own part, by a most painstaking revision and collation of facts and statements in hand and by the presentation for the first time of a considerable number of old documents. The present writer is indebted to him for a great part of the materials of Section III in a form not quite capable of inclusion in quotation marks, but in substance. He therefore desires here once for all emphatically to acknowledge his indebtedness and express his thanks and to point inquirers to this source of information about the family.

American books on the family are extremely few. Mrs. Julia Chase Washburne's book relating to the Maine Washburnes, of which a new edition may ere long be forthcoming, and Mr. Sharpe's meager pamphlet about the Connecticut branch of the Long Island William Wash-

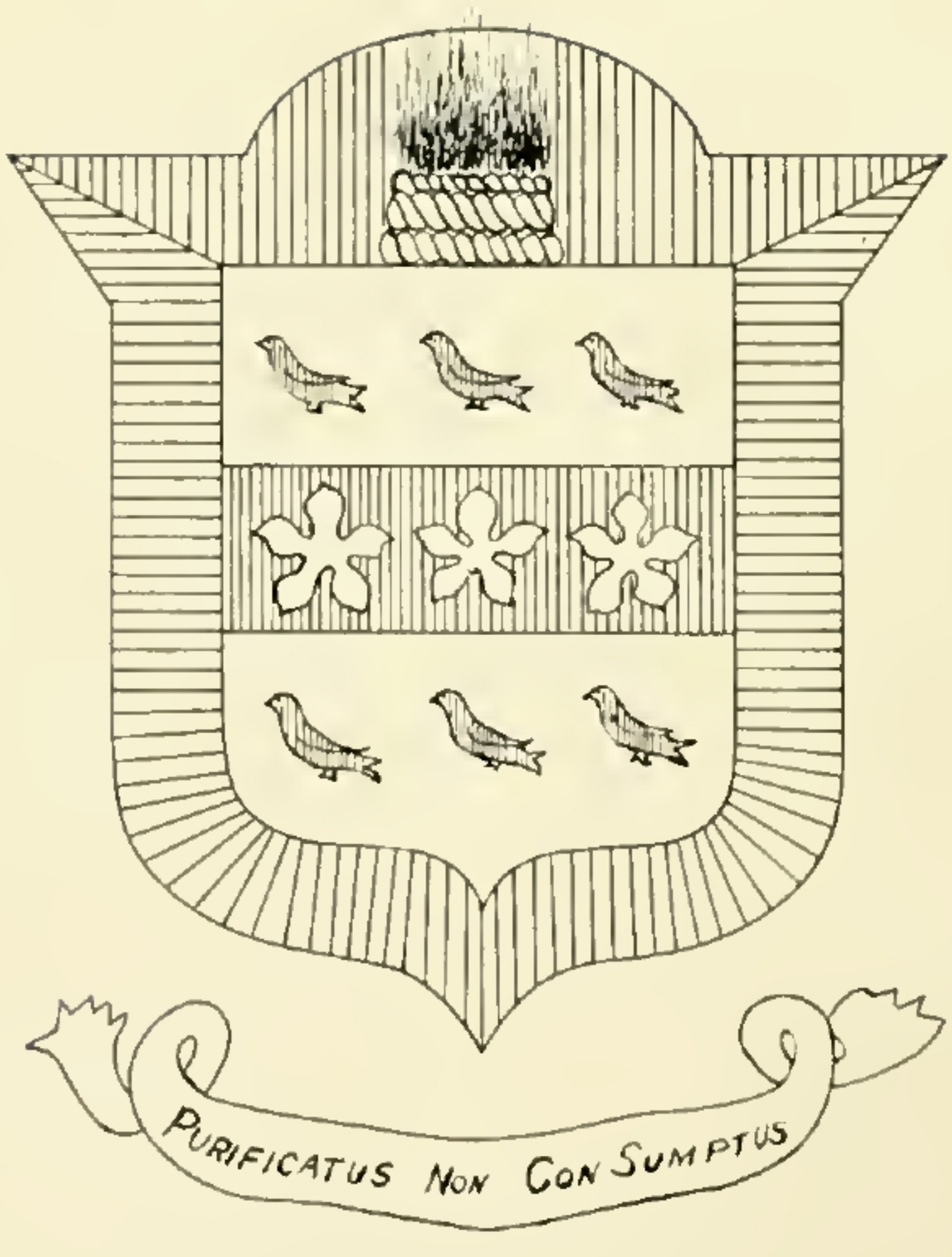
burn's family are about all known to the writer. Materials for a more extensive genealogy of the family are gradually being collected by Mr. L. P. Goodell, No. 1016, Clay St., Springfield, Mo., who will appreciate any contributions of family pedigrees to the work.

Savages' Genealogical Dictionary, 4 vols.; and among town histories Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth; Mitchell's History of Bridgewater, Mass.; Paiges' Hardwick, Mass.; Washburn's Leicester; Temple's North Brookfield, Mass.; Barrus' Goshen, Mass.; Orcutt's New Milford, Conn., give records of the earlier generations of the Duxbury family; while Orcutt's Stratford, Derby and Seymour, Conn., give records of the Stratford and Derby branches of the Hempstead Long Island family of William and Jane.

Many town histories of Eastern and Central New York chronicle the post Revolutionary migrations from New England into New York and the same is true of many of the carefully prepared County histories of both New York and Northern New Jersey. Of county histories the fullest of information is E. B. Crain's History of the County of Worcester, Mass., 4 vols., 1907. Powers' History of Sangamon County, Ill., has a couple of pages given to the Washburn stock.

II

THE EARLIEST KNOWN WASHBURNS



WASHBURNE

THE WASHBURN ARMS

II

The Earliest Known Washburns

William, Sonne of Sampson Lord of Wassebourne

Burke in his Commoners III, pp. 621-2, says: "The Washbournes or Washbornes were generation after generation of knightly degree previous to the time of Edward I. [1274-1307] and ranked in point of descent with the most ancient families of the kingdom". The Book of Family Crests, I. 54, speaks of the Washbournes as "a name of Norman descent, the founder having been knighted on the field of battle by the Conqueror and endowed by him with the lands and manors of Great and Little Washbourne". Dr. A. B. Grosart goes back further and speaks of the family as reaching back into the Saxon period in Edward the Confessor's time before the Conquest. Perhaps there is not so much contradiction in this as appears. At any rate, it would seem as if the Domesday Book should throw some light on such a question. But whether a family of Knights Washbourne can or cannot be found in the Domesday Book [1085-1087] existent in Saxon times, it appears certain, from the antiquary Sr. Thomas Habingdon's quotation from the Bishop of Worcester's Domesday Book [1103-1118], that there were Washbournes or Wassebornes holding land in one of these villages as early as when its statistics were gathered, which, as we shall see, was very early. The quotation is as follows [Survey of Worcestershire c. 1640],-"where the Bishop of Worcester's Domesday Book begimneth '*Quatuor derem hides, ex hiis tenet Willielmus fillius Sampson in Wasseborne 3 hides y.* Theare are 14 hydes [in] that guild, of which William the some of Sampson holdeth 3 hydes in Washborne and Gildeth; Wm. Beauchamp holds 3 hydes in Washbourne, and Sampson of him.' Wheather the ancient family of Washborne is descended from this Sampson or not, I am

vncertaine; for fewe of the englishe at thys tyme had surnames." And again: "You may read before in Bredon [*i.e.*, in the Bishop's Domesday Book's account of Bredon, an adjoining parish], that William the sonne of Sampson was lord of thys Washborne in the raygne of Henry the second; but knowing not how to unyte them, [*i.e.*, Sampson and William] to these [the later family of knights, Sir Roger and Sons] I omit them heere", [in the account of Sir Roger's family].

The interesting point in this extract from the Bp. of Worcester's Domesday Book is, that if this William, lord of Wassebourne, and his father, Sampson, were living and holding land at the time the "inquisitions" for this book were made, *viz.*, in 1108-18 and before, they were but only 20 or 30 years removed from the last years of William the Conqueror; and the father, Sampson, might well have been a subject of Edward the Confessor before 1066, and William may well have been holding his lands from the Conqueror's times, or even before.* But no record of descendants of Sampson and William permits us to link them with the next family of de Wassebournes that comes into view from that village a little more than a century later. And hence they are not brought into the pedigree of that family with which hereafter we shall be concerned.

---

*Rounds in his Domesday Book Studies says; "The Bishop of Worcester's Domesday Book may be dated as later than 1108 and previous to the death of Count Meulan in 1118." In providing a commission to make an inquisition for the data of facts and figures for his diocese, the Bishop followed in general the pattern of the Conqueror in doing the initial work by "juries"; and the antiquary Hearn prints a passage giving the names of the jurors and particulars of their work. "Our acquaintance with this procedure," says Birch, "rests upon the statements in the Cottonion Mss. Tiberius A. xiii, and the Chartulary of the Worcester Monastery compiled by Heming, the Worcestershire Monk, in the 12th century." "This chartulary was prepared in obedience to the direction of the Bishop, and although compiled for the greater part from transcriptions in Anglo-Saxon characters which the Bishop had gathered in the course of his inquiries into the possession of his church, there are copies of other documents which bear upon the history of the Domesday Book, the manner of its compilation and the phraseology of its text."

THE LITTLE WASHBOURNE AND WICHENFORD FAMILY

III. The Main Stock

IV. The Bengeworth Branch

V. The Main Stock Continued

VI. The Female Continuation of the Line

III

The Main Stock

Sir Roger de Wassebourne and his Descendants in the Succession

The Wassebourne family, when we first come into historic contact with it, was firmly established with possessions in several parts of Worcestershire. The earliest known among its ancestors - he could hardly have been a founder -was Sir Roger de Wasseborne, Knight. Phillimore finds him mentioned in the Worcestershire Visitation, and describes him as living in 1239. He is again mentioned in an "Inquisition concerning William de Stuteville" in 1259, in the *Lay Rolls* of 1280, in an "Inquisition concerning the Nunnery of Westwood" in 1289. In these documents, unfortunately, his pedigree is not given but we learn from them that he had possessions in Little Washburn, Little Cumberton, and Stanford Washbourne or Stanford upon Teme some 25 miles or more away to the N. W. and at the opposite end of the county. Roger was living in 1297 and perhaps died that year. For the College of Arms says, "John Washbourn, son and heir of Roger, did confirm" [his right and titles to the estate] 1297. He had a wife Joan and a son John; but as all information concerning private persons in those remote times has to be gleaned from public documents, or histories that have drawn their facts from them, we have little or no information about members of a family, or others with whom the public was not specially concerned either through the law or religion. Hence we have no certain knowledge of the children or other members of the Washbourne* family for several generations,

---

* I find, however, in the Records of the Bishop of Worcester for the later years of 1200 and early years of 1300 in "the celebrations of orders" [ordinations] the ordination, between 1284 and 1300, of 4 de Wasseburns, Henry in 1284, Thomas in 1286, John in 1290, and William in 1295. In 1295 William de Wasseburn, parson of Stanford, was granted protection to go beyond seas with John de Berewick on the King's service. There were memorial inscriptions to Willielmus de Wasseburn and Johannes de Wasseburn 1360, in the Durham Cathedral, one of the farthest N. E. cathedrals in England. These two may have been ecclesiastics and the two mentioned above. But it seems quite probable that all these were sons of Roger and John. And so we perhaps get a glimpse of other members of the family. The Hundreds Roll of Co. Hunts 270 gives us William de Wasseborn; and the Hundreds Roll of Devon gives us Walter de Wasseborn 1270. Were they also of Rogers family or his brother's?

2. Sir John

except the heirs and those involved in the settlement of the estates. The family was no longer living at Little Washborn, but had their seat thus early at Stanford.

The second in the succession and heir to the estates was Sir John, known before inheriting his father's property and titles as John de Dufford, - Dufford being a corruption of Defford, - the name coming from his estate and his residence on it, though, when thus described in old documents still available, he was living in Stanford Washburn at the other end of the county from Defford and Little Washbourn, which were only half a dozen miles or so from each other. As Habingdon says, "Englishmen in those former ages having no settled surnames were commonly called by their manors or mansions*; and so altered their own [name] as their residence varied from place to place". John accordingly, went by the above title till his father confirmed his heirship to the Washbourne estate, or till he came into actual possession of them in 1297 or soon after. There might be some question of identity in this and like cases; but Habingdon expressly says in this instance: "John, who in his father Sir Roger de Wasseborne's time was called John de Dufford, is now written John de Wasseborne, and might be styled Knight, for that was his degree"; and he quotes from the accounts in the Ledger of the Bishoprick of Worcester: - "Johannes de Dufford fillius Roger de Wasseborne". And in the Red Booke of the Bishoprick of Worcester "where John de Dufford is wrytten sonne of Roger de Wasseborne who after his father's death was Sir John de Wasseborne, Knight".

We know nothing of the date of his birth or marriage. He was a mature man in 1280 and paid assessments on land in Bretforton according to the *Subsidies Roll*. He married Isabella [Cassy or Kassy] as is to be inferred from a lawsuit in which Isabella and the Cassys were involved in 1319. They had one son, Roger the heir, and probably other children. John was the Knight of the shire in the 5th Parliament of Ed. II, 1312. To the estates coming to him from his father, he added those in the dowry of his wife. There were two Stanfords; Stanford Washborn, or Stanford

---

* With our universal use of surnames the situation is now completely reversed, and persons supply the names for villes, towns and cities.

on the Teme owned by Sir Roger, and Stanford Estumy or Little Stanford in which John had acquired possessions, besides others in Bretforton; also lands in Smyte in the manor of Nordwyke, and in Holreton and in Orleton and in Westmancote and Norton in Bredon, - all these not far on the north from Little Washborne. Sir John died before the autumn of 1319. His wife survived him some years. She appears to have had a dowry of land in Wych [Doit-wich]. She also presented Petrus de Wasseborn in 1316 to the living of Stanford, and also a candidate to the living in Clovelode in 1322 "*domina ejusdem*". She appears on the *Subsidies Roll* assessed along with her son, Roger, as Isabella de Wasseborn in 1327, and in 1332-3 along with Roger again as Isabella de Stanforde, about which time she probably died.

3. Sir Roger

Roger was confirmed heir of the Washbourne titles and estates by his father in 1316 and entered on possession in 1319. He had already before 1316 married Margaret..... They had two sons, both named John. The elder and heir married Katharine Thromwin and died without issue. After her husband's death, his widow married for her second husband John Musard, Knight, by whom she had a daughter, Jane Musard, of whom we shall hear more later. Sir Roger's name appears in two tax rolls for 1327, 1332-3, in the record of the presentation of Thos. de Wasseborne to the living in Stanford in 1349, and in the Rolls of 1346 and 1358. In the Roll of 1327 he is wrongly given as Robert and in 1332 he is given as Robert de Salsseberne in connection with the Bretforton property mentioned above. He continued to live on till at least 1358.

4. John

As mentioned above, Roger had two sons named John. After the death of the first without issue "Roger, Lord of Washborne, Knight, did confirm to John his son in Ao. Ed. 3. 9" (1336) [College of Arms] the right of inheritance to his titles and Estates; but he did not come into possession till 1358. John had a wife Isabelle .... and at least one son, Peter, who became his heir. He, however, lived to enjoy the estate for but a brief time, if at all; for Roger was living in 1353 and John's son "Peter Washborne and Isolde, his wife, did confirm in Ao. Ed. 3. 28" (1353) [Col.

of A.I. It is quite possible therefore that John. did not come into actual possession at all.

5. PETER

PETER, the 5th in the line of succession, married Isolde, daughter of Thomas Hanley of Hanley-William in 29 Ed. III (1355) according to two pedigrees of the College of Arms. They had two sons, John and William Of the latter nothing is known. As stated above, Peter and Isolde established their rights to the Washbonrne estate and took possession of them in 1358 or soon after. The date of his death is not known.

6. JOHN

The date of JOHN's birth like those of his predecessors has not been found on record. He married Jane Musard, daughter of John Musard, Knight, and Katherin [Thromwin], and after her death, about 1397, Margaret, daughter and co-heir of John le Poher. By the first of these marriages he had a daughter, Isolde, who married John Salway. Either as a dowry or in some other way, the Stanford estate had passed by 1402 into the quiet possession of the Salways, and continued so for about 20 years. In the meantime John had married again, the heiress of Witchenford, Margaret Poher. By her he had three children; Norman, John - perhaps the Johannes Walsheborne incumbent of Great Comberton,- and Elynor of whom no particulars are given. Some time after 1420, it is not known how, quarrels sprang up between the Washbournes and Salways as to the possession of Stanford and Little Washbourne. Cross suits were filed, Norman Washburn claiming Stanford and Humfrey Salway contending for possession of Little Washbourne. The contention dragged on till 1479 some time before which it was agreed by the two parties to refer it for arbitration to George, Duke of Clarence, - "the false, fleeting, fickle, Clarence" of Shakespeare and brother of King Edward. The fact that Clarence and King Edward had possessions in the neighborhood probably had much to do with the choice of an arbiter. By the decision the Washburns lost Stanford, and retained Little Washbourne; while by the marriage with Margaret le Poher, they came into possession of an estate in and about Witchenford much larger than that they had lost. In the meantime John[6] had passed away and

also his son Norman, and John the 8th in the succession was in possession. But John's life had been a long one, though just how long we cannot say and, if not full of honors, yet distinguished by such offices of public trust bestowed both by the king and his neighbors of the county as to place him among the men of note among the people. He was Sheriff of the county under Richard II., Knight of the shire in the 5th Parliament of Henry IV, and Escheator under Richard II, Henry IV, and Henry V. Stanford had been the possession and family seat for at least 120 years till about 1402, when it passed to the Salways, and John Washbourne having married Margaret Poher removed to Witchenford abont 1400 where he died after 1427, and was buried there at Witchenford. A tomb was erected within the chancel of the church with the recumbent effigy of a man in armor with helmet under his head, the effigy of his wife beside him, and the Washbourne arms attached. The inscription was obscure in 1640 and apparently neither indicated the date of his birth, death, or age. The tomb is no longer in the church. In like manner, too, we do not know the date of his wife's death or whether she survived him.

7. Norman -

When the Washbourne estates passed to Norman the family had for 25 years and more been seated at Wichenford Court, Wichenford, about 6 miles Northwest of Worcester. Norman was the eldest son of John and Margaret Poher his second wife. He married Elizabeth Knivton, daughter of Henry Knivton of an ancient Derbyshire family. She perhaps died in 1454. He died before 1479. His father, John, made a grant to him by charter in 1427 of the manor of Little Washborne; and apparently he confirmed his title to the Washborne estates in 1433. Norman was Sheriff of the county in 1439. But the matter which occupied his attention all through his manhood years was the contention between himself and the Salways over the estates at Stanford and Little Washborne. Court Rolls concerning the case are still extant, and bear evidence to the vigor of the contest of perhaps 60 years duration. He was a party to the institution of the compromise which settled it, but he died before its decision was finally given in 1479. He had several children, John his heir; Eleanor, who married Sir John Scrope and after him

Sir John Windham and died in 1505; a daughter who married John Vampage; Elizabeth, who married Nicholas Folyotte; and a fourth daughter, who married John Hungerford of Dixton, Gloucestershire.

8. John

There is no certainty as to the date of John's birth; probably before 1454. He made his will May 3rd 1517 and died on the 6th following. His tomb was erected on the South side of St. Michael's Church, Wichenford, opposite his grandfather's. John married Joan Mitton, daughter of William Mitton, Lord of Weston, a village in Staffordshire. By her he had four sons; Robert, his eldest and heir, who married and had a son who survived him, though Robert himself died within his father John's lifetime; John, the ancestor of the American Washburns, who migrated from Whichenford to Bengeworth a suburb of the ancient town of Evesham; Walter, his father's favorite and executor; and Francis who has not been traced. After the death of Joan Mitton his first wife, John married Elizabeth daughter of George Mornington of Butters Co. Hereford. By her he had two sons, Anthony and Richard, and a daughter Ann. In his will he gives to Robert [probably a clerk's error for Anthony] and Richard £20 for schooling; so they were then, 1517, boys. Soon after entering on his estate John saw the end of the Washbourn-Stanford imbroglio which left him free to promote the interests of his estate and to attend to public duties. He was appointed Commissioner to raise Subsidies in 1496-7, 1513-14 and most probably in 1514-15. His will shows that he still held the property of his early ancestors, Knights Washbourn, Smyte and Westmancote, and Norton in Bredon, the Eastham property which came, probably, with Isolde Hanley wife of Peter, and the Witchenford estate the dower of Margaret Poher.

IV

A MINOR BRANCH

The Ancestors of the American Stock

IV

A Minor Branch

THE ANCESTORS OF THE AMERICAN STOCK

JOHN[9], *the second son of John*[8] *of Wichenford*, must have been grown up and well into his thirties at the time of his father's death, 1517. Quite probably he was married and had a family. He does not seem to have been present at Wichenford at the time his father made his will, and is not mentioned in it, not an unusual circumstance in the case of entailed estates. It looks as if, being a second son and seeing his brother's son growing up to inherit the estate, he had betimes taken his destiny into his own hands and struck out for himself. If not so, that event was only delayed till he saw his brother's son, a boy of 17, in possession. We do not know as much about the story as we should like to. But the same transaction was repeated three quarters of a century later when Giles, a great nephew of our John and a second living son of the house of Washburn left Witchenford, came down to Bengeworth, married and settled there among our John Washburn's family friends. We know a little more about this case, and to this extent it illustrates our narrative.* In 1538, when registration became compulsory, John and Emme Washburn appear recorded as residents of Bengeworth, a suburb of Evesham, 6 or 8 miles N.E. from Little Washbourne and about 20 Southeast of Witchenford. In his will, 1546,† John describes himself as John Wassheburne, husbandman. He had fields about Bengeworth and a house

---

* Giles, son of John 12, married Anne Ordeway of Bengeworth in 1606. The Ordeways though living in Bengeworth were connected with Ordeways in Witchenford.

---

† In his will he directs that his "body be buried in ecclesiastical sepulture of my parish church of Bengeworth and brought to sepulture with solempne dirge and mass for my soul and all Christian souls". He be-

and buildings in town, enough for the comfortable living of the family but not for luxuries; and on their narrow means they appear to have maintained a life befitting the family from which the husband sprang, amid a large circle of friends from the most substantial people of the town. The arms of the Witchenford Washbournes were blazoned on the south window of the church, "as of a benefactor", Habingdon supposes. Of John's wife, Emme, we know nothing but her name, that she lived with her husband till her death in 1547, and bore him children and made a will disposing of her property at her death. John left two married sons and two married daughters, Katharine, wife of Danyell Hide, and Alis, wife of Robert Martin. The sons were John and William. For all these names we have to depend on the wills; as the Bengeworth registers were non-compulsory, and hence incomplete till 1538. John's burial is recorded Jan. 8, 1546, and Emme's May 13, 1547.

10. JOHN, *minor branch*

There are no records of birth or baptism of JOHN or, in fact, of his brothers or sisters. But there is a record on April 21, 1542, of John's marriage to Jone Bushell. She died in 1556-7 and he married May 8, 1561, Jone Whitehead who died in 1567. The imperfect records do not certainly show that he had children by either wife, though he and his wife officiated as godparents at half a dozen bap-

---

queaths to the church aforesaid two strikes of wheat and two of barley, after which follow bequests of small domestic and farm belongings, of his lands and houses to his eldest son John, of small annuities to the other children, and trifles to his grand children. His chattels inventory £26-8-8. His wife Eme or Emme's will 1547 reflects more the religious feelings and customs of the times. She says-" I bequeathe my soul unto Almighty God, the glorious virgin Saynt Mary, to the company of all the blessed Angels and Saynts in hevyn, and my body to be buried within the Churchard of Bengeworth". These are the popular thoughts and expressions, it is to be remembered, in the last two years of Henry VIII, Defender of the Faith, and the year of Luther's death.

tisms of the children of the Ordeways, Dacles, Bennetts and other well-to-do families. He, however, certainly had one child. John apparently married a third wife before 1577-78 by whom he had three children, "Radigone Washborn, daughter of John Washbourne bap. Feb. 21st 1579"; "Daniell, sonne of John Washborn bap. June 17, 1582"; "Mary, daughter of John Washborn, bap. December 7, 1584". The baptismal records are very imperfect. There is no assured record of the baptism of John, his father's heir, and child, possibly, of his first wife; but his name is found in his father's will, which we have, and he makes him his executor. The father made his will in 1593 and was buried October 13th of the same year. Leaving out his land and house property, which was considerable, his chattels inventoried £132-4-10.

11. JOHN, *minor branch*

In the register of Bengeworth baptisms, 1556, the following occurs—"Item; the first daye of August-Wasborn .....; willm Roberts, Evans Marten godfathers and Agnes Horton godmother." If this is not a record of the baptism of *John Washborn* son of John and Jone Bushell Washburn who were married several years previous in Bengeworth, we have no early record of John's heir and executor, John. But it seems quite probable that the above record is of the John; for he was grown and received letters of administration at his father's death in 1593. He married July 6, 1596, Martha Stephens and had at least two sons; also a daughter who married Isaacke Averell; and another, Jane, who probably died unmarried. John Washbourne was esteemed a man of weight and worth in Bengeworth. He was one in the first board of Burgesses appointed by King James when he first granted a charter to Evesham, including Bengeworth in it as a suburb in 1605, and granted the town two repre-

sentatives in Parliament. Towards the close of life he was blind, as we learn from the following passage in his will: "In witness of all which, John Washburn being blind, and not able to set to his hand hath authorised his brother John Tymbrell for him and in his stead to subscribe to these presents with his name and mark." August 3, 1624.

12. JOHN, *minor branch*

JOHN, son of John and Martha Stephens was baptised July 2, 1597. On November 23, 1618, he married Margery Moore, daughter of Robert and Ellen Taylor Moore, bap. November 3, 1588. On October 3, 1619, Mary, daughter of John Washbourne, was baptised. No further record of her is found; and as she did not accompany her mother to America she probably died before that event. On November 26, 1620, John, son of John Washborne and on June

NOTE TO PAGE 33. The following may throw some light on the above query. Very incomplete lists show that the emigrants to the Plymouth Colony came from all parts of England, from Northumberland to Devon, from Scotland and even from Ireland, from inland counties as well as from the seaboard, thus indicating that early in the 17th century and before the sentiments and opinions of the Holland Pilgrim were wide-spread. The four brother emigrants of the Winslow family lived in Worcester Co. Edward Winslow joined the company in Leyden and perhaps also Gilbert; if not, he was on hand at Plymouth to sail with the first batch of Mayflower pilgrims: John sailed the next year; and Kenelm in 1629. The Winslow estates were in Droitwich, about 17 miles N.N.W. from Evesham. Now it happened that the Washburns had had possessions in Droitwich since early in the 14th century; and these possessions were either revived or much added to by the purchase in 1618 of the saltpans in that parish, and we have the names of several Washburns who resided there. The emigration of so important and well-to-do a family as the Winslows must have been the talk of the county side far and near for many a day and news of the New Plymouth Plantation and of Gov. Winslow must have come back to Droitwich and filtered into all the neighboring hamlets and towns. If we may judge from the somewhat conventional language of the Evesham Washburn's wills, they belonged to a circle thoroughly in sympathy with the Evangelicals in the Reformed Church; and with members of the Washburn family living in Droitwich, and the old and long connection of the family with the parish, the Evesham Washburns could hardly have failed to know all about the Droitwich pilgrims, and when they themselves were ready to emigrate naturally chose a colony under a governor who was a family neighbor, so to speak, and whose antecedents and character they were well acquainted with.

In the *Elizabeth and Ann,* Mr. Roger Coop (Cooper) bound for New England pr. cert. from the Mayor of Evesham in Co. Worcester and from the minister of the parish of their conformity—Margery Washborn 49.

John Washborne 14
Phillipp Washborne 11 } 2 sonnes."

It would be interesting to know what induced the church warden of Bengeworth to emigrate to New England and what reasons led him to choose the Pilgrim Colony of Plymouth rather than the Puritan Colony of Massachusetts Bay; for surely he knew of Winthrop's large expedition which was being organized and which sailed in 1630. And what was that unwonted unrest that was sending so many thousands from all parts of the kingdom to the New World?

Judged by their circle of friends and associates, by their relation to the church and the town, by their steady accumulations from generation to generation, the Wichenford Washburns held a highly respectable and honorable place among their Evesham townsmen. John and Emme evidently had little more than their land to start with, and collected around them in their lifetime only the prime necessities of their work and comfort. Their descendants steadily improved their condition and maintained their position. And it must have been an interesting event to many of his townsmen when the eldest son and heir of their late burgess sold out, settled up and departed for a home in New England.

The foregoing does not touch the case of WILLIAM WASHBOURNE an early emigrant to New England and the ancestor of a large body of descendants. He first emerges in Colonial history in 1647 at Hempstead L. I. when he received an allotment of land as one of the original settlers.

He did not belong to the first batch of Colonists from Stamford, Ct. in 1643-4 but was probably among those joining the colony in 1645-6. It is to be taken for granted that he and his family sailed from England to one of the Massachusetts ports, and sufficient time must be allowed him for becoming acquainted with the spirit and character of the institutions and people where he happened to be, and for discovering another more congenial ; for each colony had characteristics of a very distinctive sort. Allowing time for all this, there would be ample leeway granted if we suppose him to have emigrated in the late 30's. It would seem, therefore, there is nothing inconsistent in time with William Washburn of Hempstead being William, the brother of John of Bengeworth whose daughter Martha-thea was baptised there Dec. 18, 1637. Besides these William of Bengeworth had had a daughter Sarah and another Martha. When we compare the Hempstead family with these we find that William and his wife Jane had the following, John, Mary, Martha, Sarah, Hope, Phebe and Agnes. The older of these at least were of marriageable age, Mary born 1629, and John having married into the best families of the settlements before 1650 and in 1655. Martha, born 1627, married in 1657. One or two more facts may have some bearing on the question of William's ancestry and relationship. The Duxbury and Hempstead families so far as we know never fraternised at all. This is a small matter: for our knowledge of those times is very incomplete. John, the son of John and grandson of William of Hempstead, went over to London on business 1685-6 and died there in February of 1687. We have his will made in "St. Beedulph" Parish, London, Feb. 23 and proved in New York in 1688. It would seem that considering William's active public and business life by sea and land, that his career suggests more the Londoner than the countryman, and his grandson's visit to London

and death in St. Beedulph Parish suggests a clew that is well worth following up with careful search.

As to the identity of John Washbourne of Evesham and John Washbourne, Secretary of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, no one who has seen the facsimiles of the signatures of the two men could for a moment believe that the hand that wrote one could possibly write the other.

V

LATER DESCENDANTS

in the

MAIN LINE

V

LATER DESCENDANTS IN THE MAIN LINE

The following pages will contain brief notes on the representatives of the main line of Wichenford Washbournes following John[8] in whose time the American branch was established.

Robert[9], the 9th of the succession, died before 1517 and also before his father John's death. He left a son, John, born in 1500, and therefore 17 years old at the time of his coming into the estate. He married Eleanor Staples, daughter and heir of Walter Staples of Dodinham, by whose inheritance the possessions of the Wichenford family were considerably augmented.

John[10] married, the same year of his grandfather's death and his succession, Margaret, daughter of William Tracy of Toddington, a village near by Little Washbourne on the west. He had 5 children, of whom Anthony, the first born, became the heir. William was the second son and his portion consisted of a gift of live stock and geldings, thus illustrating how second sons were treated in a system of entail and, perhaps, how John of Bengeworth may have fared a generation before.

Anthony[11] was born about 1527 and married in 1547, before he was 21, Anne, daughter of Richard Read or Rede or Reid, a family of considerable importance in Co's Gloucester and Worcester. Some land belonging to the family in St. Johns parish Worc. adjoining Wichenford may have brought about the meeting of Anthony with his bride. John[10], the father, had by will left Wichenford Court to his widow, Margaret, for her lifetime. She married again and outlived her son, thus excluding him from the family seat for his lifetime. Some arrangement was, however, made for his residing at Wichenford on other property of the estate. But Anthony was not in need; he was well provided with an abundant patrimony. He died in 1570 and was buried in Wichenford. He had 8 sons of whom John, the eldest, was the heir. Norman and Robert became merchants in London.

John[12] was born in 1548, lived for 85 or 86 years and was buried on Mar. 5, 1633-4 in Wichenford where on the north side of the chancel is a large monument erected to

him. He outlived his oldest son and heir, John, who died at the age of 40 and also his grandson William who died at the age of 21 and left his son John (John[12], the great-grandson) as heir to the estate. John[12] was a man much honored in his shire and in the state. He was a justice of the Peace for 60 years and so faithful to the duties as to call forth public record. He was Lord Lieutenant of the Principality of Wales and of the Welsh Marches, and High Sheriff twice under Elizabeth. The Quarter Session Rolls speak of him as "the best continual housekeeper and best beloved gentleman in the shire." He contributed £25 for the fleet which met the Spanish Armada, and was fined £35 for not taking knighthood at the coronation of Charles I. He married Mary, daughter of Francis Savage of Elmley Castle, by whom he had 5 sons and 5 daughters. He married for his second wife the cousin of the first Eleanor, daughter of Richard Lygon of Madresfield, and by her he had two sons and a daughter. Both wives were kin to him for all had Beauchamp blood in their veins.

JOHN[13] eldest son of John[12], heir but not heritor of the estate, was born in 1575. He matriculated at All Souls, Oxford, in 1589 graduated as a B.A. from St. Mary's Hall in 1593 and was a barrister-at-law of the Middle Temple in 1604. He married Alice, daughter of Henry Robinson, citizen and brewer, London. She received for her life portion Knights Washbourn estate; and from her mother received one-fifth of the manor of Cransley in Northamptonshire amounting to 394 acres, which manor had been bought of the Cecils in 1594. John[13] died in 1615 at the age of 40, 18 years before his father. He was buried in the chancel of St. Michael's Church, Wichenford. His wife died about 40 years later, having married in the meantime Francis Downs. John[13] and Alice had three children, William, John and Mary.

WILLIAM[14] was born in or about 1600. He matriculated at Bazenose College, Oxford, in 1617. Six months before his father's death in 1615 when only about 15 years old and before he entered college, he married Lettice, daughter of Sir Edward Littleton, M.C. of Pillaton Hall, Co. Stafford. The Littletons owned the manor of Shelsley-Washbourn. William and Lettice had three children, Edward, John and Mary. Edward, the eldest, died in 1627.

William, the father, died in April 1622, being 22 years old while his grandfather lived on till 1633-4. Lettice, William's wife, survived him and married John Clent of Knightswick who also was fined for not taking knighthood at the coronation of Charles I.

JOHN[15] was probably born Mar. 24, 1619-20. He entered the Merchant Taylor School in March 1628-9, and at the age of 17 entered at Christ Church, Oxford, as upper (gentleman) commoner; but he did not continue on to B.A. He became a student in the Middle Temple in 1637, married, in 1639, Elizabeth, aged 17, daughter of William Child and had three children, William, Catharine, and Elizabeth. John was a zealous supporter of the King. Magna Britanica says of him "Coll. John Washburn (was) a great Royalist who was plundered and sequestered, being obliged to pay £797 to redeem his estate from the Republican party. But he was even with them, paying them more than once in another metal." He fought at the siege of Worcester in 1646 and was taken prisoner, probably at that time. In or before 1650 he was fined; but the next year at the general summons of the king, he attended with 40 horse and took part in the battle of Worcester which followed. What was his fortune on that day, whether he survived the day, was taken prisoner, or what became of him is unknown. We only know that he was dead before 1653. In Feb. 1653-4 William Washbourne, the brother of their great grandfather was appointed curator of the three children, and received letters of administration. It is believed the mother married about that time, or later, Joseph Malden, clerk, and later vicar of Wichenford.

WILLIAM[16] first of the Washburns of Pichley. The course of the civil war worked disastrous results in many ways to the fortunes of the Washbournes of Knights Washborn and Wichenford. The family estate must have passed temporarily out of their use to a considerable degree, though the property was not permanently alienated. In 1673, when William came of age, Knights Washborn, Bredons Norton, Westmancote and Wichenford fell to him. With the disappearance of John after the battle of Worcester in 1651, the close connection of the family with Wichenford ceased, though a portion of that property remained for two generations more in their ownership. The children, however, still held in Pichley, Northamptonshire, and

in Cransley, property inherited from their grandmother Alice Downs, posssessions more valuable than Wichenford Court; and accordingly the family before 1663 transferred itself to Pichley.

William[16] was born in or about 1640 and was therefore a mere boy, scarcely 15, when he was married in Sept. 1655 in Bushley, close to Tukesbury, and near also Knights Washburn, to Susanna, daughter of Richard Dowdeswell, an ardent Royalist. Susanna was a little over 18 at the time of the marriage. For 8 or 10 years the youthful couple remained at Bushley under the care of their guardian, Richard Dowdeswell, or possibly lived at Knights Washborne. They had a family of 8 children, six sons and two daughters. Of the sons, four died early. William died in 1702 at about 62 years of age, and was buried in the chancel of the Pichley Church. His wife died in 1712. William was for 10 years Commissioner of Worcester County.

William[17], son of William[16] second of Pichley and last of Wichenford was born early in 1668-9 and married in June, 1690 when he was about 21, Hester of Cransley, daughter of Sir John Ernle of Barry Town, Co. Wilts, then deceased, and Vincentia, daughter of Sir John Kyrle, Bart. of Much Marcle, Herefordshire, and grand daughter of Sir John Kyrle Kt., Chancellor of the Exchequer under Charles II and James II. They had 10 children, Ernle the eldest son and heir; Susannah who died in 1763, aged 70; Hester who died in 1782 aged 89; Anne who died in 1757; and these two dying Ernle's lifetime, Mary in 1724, Vincentia in 1738. Elizabeth married in 1723 Francis Money of Wellingsborough, a few miles S. E. of Pichley. She died in 1725-6 leaving a son, James Money. Three sons of William, Richard, William, and Norman, all died before the end of 1712. William[17] probably died in 1726 intestate and letters of administration were granted Ernle in October of that year. Between 1702 and 1712 William had sold to various parties all the remaining property in Wichenford. Thus ended the connection of the family with the parish which had lasted 12 generations and extended through more than 300 years.

Ernle[18] was born in February 1690-1. He came into possession of the estate on the death of his father in 1726. This consisted of Knights Washburn and the Pichley estate

and Cransley lands in Northamptonshire. The Norton lands near Knights Washburn had been sold to Hancock in 1663, and Wichenford to the Skinners in 1712. Ernle never married. He appears to have lived much in London, and he died in St. James Street, Westminster, Sept. 4, 1743, aged 53. His body was taken with much pomp to Northampton where it lay in state over night and the next morning was removed to Pichley for burial. A stone in the chancel is inscribed to his memory. Ernle having never married, there were no heirs of his own body; and the Washbourne estate would in natural course descend first to a brother or a brother's son, and next to a son of a sister. As already shown Ernle's three brothers died in childhood; and no one of his 7 sisters left male issue, but Elizabeth, the 7th, who married Francis Money and whose only son, James Money, born in 1724 and who died in 1785 thus fell heir to the Washbourne estates.

Thus with Ernle, the 18th in descent from Sir Roger de Wasseborne, the first of the pedigree, the main male line of Sir Roger's family came to an end after a long and honorable record of nearly 500 years. It is an interesting fact that Knights Washbourne, the earliest home of the family, remained in their possession to the last and was at length handed on along with the Pichley and Cransley lands to the Robinson family which had become connected with the Washbournes by the marriage of Elizabeth with John[13] abont 1601.

VI

LATER REPRESENTATIVES

Elizabeth Washbourne Money

and the

Money-Kyrles

VI

LATER REPRESENTATIVES

Elizabeth Washbourne Money and the Money-Kyrles

It only remains now briefly to mention the representatives of the family through the female line to the present time.

1. James Money, grandson of Wm. Washbourne[17] by his daughter Elizabeth Washbourne Money, born 1724, died 1785, came into possession of the Washbourne estates on the death of Ernle Washbourne in 1743. He was a Lieut.-Col in the army and fought at the battle of Minden, Prussia, in the 7 years' war. He appears to have made Wellingborough, or Homme House in Much Marcle his residence, and not to have removed to Pichley.

2. William, eldest of 3 sons of James, succeeded his father. He was born in 1748 and died in 1808. He was a Captain in the 43rd Regiment. He had a family of 6 sons and 7 daughters, of whom his eldest son, James Kyrle Money, succeeded him.

3. Sir James Kyrle Money of Homme House, Whetham, and Pitsford was born in 1775 and died in 1843. He was a Justice of the Peace for Herefordshire and a Major General. By royal license he took the surname of Kyrle in 1809 and was made a Baronet in the year of Queen Victoria's coronation, but as he left no male issue, the baronetcy lapsed at his death.

4. Rev. William Money, M.A., brother of Sir James, succeeded him. He was born in 1776 and died in 1845. He was Justice of the Peace for Hereford and Wilts. By royal license he was authorised to take in addition the surname of Kyrle and the arms of that family for himself and his descendants.

5. William Money-Kyrle succeeded to the estate on the death of his father in 1843. He was an M.A., of Oriel, Oxford, and a D.L., Justice of the Peace and High Sheriff of Herefordshire. He restored the Washbourne monuments in Wichenford Church. He never married and died in 1868 to be succeeded by

6. John Ernle Money-Kyrle, his brother, born in 1812. He was a Lieut.-Col. of the 32nd Regiment, a D.L.

and a Justice of the Peace. He died in 1894 and was succeeded by his second son

7. AUDLEY WALTER WASHBURN MONEY-KYRLE the present representative of the main Washbourn line. He was born in 1846, and is a Major in the 19th and 55th Regiments, a D.L. and a Justice of the Peace for Wilts and Herts Co's. The Money-Kyrles inherited Homme House and Whetham and also Pitsford near Northampton. They appear to have made Homme House their seat of residence.

Yokun Lodge, Pasumalai, India

Memorial to Miles and Emily Hatch Washburn

VII

THE AMERICAN BRANCH

1. The First three American Generations

2. Ebenezer and his Descendants

VII

THE AMERICAN BRANCH

1. John Washburn, emigrant, the 12th in descent from Sir Roger de Wasseburn will be known in the following pages as John Washburn[1]. Born in Bengeworth, a parish of Evesham, Worcester Co., England in 1598, he married Nov. 23, 1618, Margery, dr. of Robert and Ellen Taylor Moore, born in 1588, and had four children, all before emigrating: Mary who probably died in childhood, Philip who died soon after birth, and John and a second Philip who emigrated with their mother.

It is not certain in what year John Washburn emigrated. His father died in 1624 leaving most of his property to him as eldest son, and made him executor of his will. His mother died the following year, and her will was proved May 9, 1626. Between this time and Jan. 1632 he had settled up the family estate, sold out his possessions, emigrated and been long enough in the New World to have had occasion for a case in the civil court.

In 1629, thirty-five families arrived in Plymouth from Leyden; and in 1630 sixty more came over, while others from England, like the Winslows, and some from the Mass. Bay Colony, like Dea. Samuel Edson joined the old Colony. By 1631 the crowding and live stock had so increased in Plymouth that owners of stock were obliged to move out of town at first, for the summer only, and later permanently. Duxbury, the first Plymouth off-shoot began to be settled in 1632 and was incorporated in 1637. In 1634, Mr. Washburn purchased of Edwd. Bumpus "The Eagles Nest" a palisaded homestead and lands beyond Eaglenest Creek. On April 3, 1635 his wife Margery and his two sons, John and Philip received emigration certificates and permission to sail in the Elizabeth and Ann (p. 33), and in due time joined Mr. Washburn in Plymouth.

Several years later, in 1644 when the population of Duxbury was estimated at over 400 a movement began to be made toward opening a new inland settlement in what was to be Bridgewater. John Washburn Sr. and John Jr, Miles Standish, John Alden, Wm. and John Bradford, Love Brewster, Experience Mitchell, Edmond Chandler, Wm. and John Paybody were among 54 purchasers from Massasoit of the town of Bridgewater, a tract of land extending 7 miles on each side from a certain fixed center. The Company paid for it 7 coats, 1½ yards in a coat, 9 hatchets, 8 hoes, 20 knives, 4 moose skins, 10½ yards cotton [cloth]. The transaction was signed by Massasoit for the Indians, and by Standish, Saml. Nash. and Constance Southworth for the colonists Mar. 23, 1649 after 7 years consideration by the Colonial Court, the purchasers, and the Indians. The Washburns did not move for some years to Bridgewater; the father and the two sons were registered in Duxbury in 1643 as able to bear arms, and John Sr. as road surveyor in 1649 and 50. They had, however, settled in Bridgewater before 1665 where John the father died between 1666 and 1670. We know nothing as to the death of his wife Margery.*

2. PHILIP[2]. It is not known that Philip ever married, or had children. His father gave him a farm in Duxbury which he sold in 1679. He also sold other land in 1684. In the latter part of his life he seems to have suffered from some physical or mental disability; for in 1685 Joseph one of the sons of John[2] gave bonds to take care of his uncle Philip by order of the court; and in his will made in 1686 John[2] charges his eldest son John with his brother's care. Philip was living in 1700.

---

* The Duxbury town records and also those of the Church from their beginning till 1666 were consumed in the burning of a dwelling. Also a few of the first leaves of the Plymouth record were worn off and lost, so that much early information about the colony and individuals has irretrievably perished.

3 JOHN[2] was b. in Bengeworth parish Evesham, England, and baptised Nov. 28, 1621. He accompanied his mother in emigrating and in the settlement of the family in Duxbury. He was a tailor by trade, a soldier in the Indian rising of 1645 *

Children of John and Elizabeth Mitchell W :—

i. John
ii. Thomas
iii. Joseph
iv. Samuel
v. Jonathan
vi. Benjamin
vii. Mary
viii. Elizabeth
ix. Jane
x. James
xi. Sarah.

JOHN[3], s. of John[2] and Elizabeth Mitchell W., b. ab. 1646, m. 1679 Rebecca Lapham, d. ab. 1724.

Children :—Perhaps others unknown.

i. Josiah, b. 1680, m. Mercy ...
ii. John, b. 1682, m. Margaret Packard, 1710.
iii. Joseph, b. 1683.
iv. William, b. 1686, m. Experience Mann.
v. Abigail, b. 1688, m. Josiah Leonard, 1717.
vi. Rebecca, m. David Johnson, 1719.

// THOMAS[3], s. of John[2] and Elizabeth Mitchell W., b. ab. 1747–8, m. 1. Abigail Leonard; 2. Deliverance Perkins; was living in 1729.

Children :—Names gathered from his will.

i. Nathaniel lived to grow up. No account of him.

---

* One of the 6 men who went first from Duxbury in an expedition to quell a rising of the Narragansets and their allies and was elected constable in 1659. He moved to Bridgewater somewhat later, where he was the second largest landholder in town, having "four proprietary shares" located in the E., S. and W. quarters of the town, and rights in the undivided lands equivalent to about one-twelfth of the original purchase. He sold the land his father gave him at Green's Bay in Duxbury in 1670. He married in 1645 Elizabeth, dr of Expereince Mitchell, "a youth of the goodly company of Leyden" and gr. dr. of Francis and Esther Cook of the Mayflower pilgrims. John and Elizabeth had 7 sons and 3 daughters. Of the sons Benjamin went as a soldier in the expedition of Sir Wm. Phipps against Port Royal in 1690 and never returned. John's children's names are gathered from his will; and the number of his sons is made certain by a sentence in a letter from Thos. Mitchell of Amsterdam, Holland, to his cousin Elizabeth. John made his will in 1685 and died Nov. 12th of the same year

ii. Thomas, m. 1. Elizabeth; 2. Sarah Leonard; 3. Abigail Helford.
iii. Timothy, m. Hannah ...
iv. Hepsibah, m. 1708, John Hutchinson.
v. Patience, m. ... d. bef. 1729.
vi. Deliverance, m. 1719, E. Jennings.
vii. Elizabeth, m. 1701, J. Conant.

4. JOSEPH[3] b. ab. 1649, s. of John[2] and Elizabeth Mitchell W., m. Hannah Latham before 1671; was living 1720.

Children:—

i. Joseph, m. Hannah Johnson.
ii. Jonathan, m. 1719, Rebecca Johnson (?) of Hingham.
iii. Miles, m. Susanna Perry of Sandwich.
v. Ephraim, m. Mary ... of Plympton.–
vi. Edward, m. 1732, Judeth Rickard, 1732.
vii. Benjamin.
viii. Hannah, m. Zacharia Whitmarsh perhaps.
ix. Dea. John, b. 1671, m. Wybora Bumpus, d. 1750.
x. Barnabas.
xi. Ichabod.*

---

* A note is here in place touching the children of Joseph[1] the immediate ancestor of Ebenezer and family, the subjects of this book. Most of Joseph[3]'s children moved away from Bridgewater. Joseph[4] with his family and sister Hannah removed ab. 1737 to Middletown, Conn., and thence to Leicester, Mass. ab. 1745. His children were: 1. JOSEPH[5], 2. Seth, 3. Elijah, 4. Ebenezer, 5. Abiah, 6. Sarah, 7. Mary. Children and descendants were distinguished as soldiers, legislators, governors, judges and physicians. They emigrated into the towns of Worcester Co., N. Hampshire, Vermont, Georgia and Alabama. Some account of them will be found in Gov. Emory Washburn's History of Leicester, and Paige's History of Hardwick.

ii. JONATHAN's family has not been traced as known to me. iii. Ebenezer's family will be treated in the following pages. iv. Miles M. Susanna Perry of Sandwich b. Dec. 27, 1701. In 1750 Miles W. and Geo. Burgess divided the land given to Miles and Edwd., soon after which Miles emigrated to Western Conn. whither his son Daniel had preceded him, and located in "Oblong" a tract of land claimed by Conn. and N.Y., and about that time transferred to N.Y. by exchange and attached to Amenia township. Mr. W. was a fence weaver in 1761, in

SAMUEL[3], s. of John[2] and Elizabeth Mitchel W., b. 1651, m. Debora Packard. He d. 1720 aged 69.

Children:—

i. Samuel, b. 1678, m. Abigail ...
ii. Noah, b. 1682, m. 1710, Elizabeth Shaw, d. 1717.
iii. Israel, b. 1684, m. 1708, Waitstill Summer, d. bef 1720.
iv. Capt. Nehimiah, b. 1686, m. 1713, Jane Howland.
v. Capt. Benjamin, m. Susanna Orcutt, d. 1774.
vi. Hannah, m. John Keith 1711.

JONATHAN[3], s. of John[2] and Elizabeth Mitchell W., m. ab. 1683, Mary Vaughan, dr. of Geo. Vaughan of Midleboro, d. in or bef. 1725.

Children:—

i. Elizabeth, b. 1684, m., 1710, John Benson.
ii. Josiah, b. 1686, m. Elizabeth Davenport.
iii. Benjamin, b. 1688, m. 1714, Bethiah Kingman.
iv. Ebenezer, b. 1690, not married, d. 1728.

Amenia, and d. in or before 1772 when his son Daniel settled his estate. He had a dr. Meribah, wife of Paul Blackmer who died in N. Marlboro in 1804 and S.S. Daniel and Joel who were in the Revolutionary War, and had families. They settled before 1790 in Saratoga Co., N.Y. If Miles W. the pettit juror of 1699 was our Miles W., he must have been b. not later than 1677—8.

v. EPHRAIM and Mary .....of Plympton had 1. William 1726, 2. Lydia 1728, 3. Elizabeth 1732, 4 Mary 1734, 5. Stephen 1736. 6. Isaac 1738, 7. Phebe 1740, 8. Jemima, 9. Japhet, and 10. John. Epraim d. and his estate was settled in 1758. At that time Lydia had m. Saml. Noyes, and Elizabeth had m. Consider Benson; all the others were unmarried.

vi. EDWARD had apparently d. before 1750 when his land was divided.

vii. BENJAMIN. So many B.W are recorded it is impossible to trace him.

viii. DEA. JOHN lived and d. in Kingston. His wife Wybra was dr. of Joseph Bumpus and gr. dr. of Edwd. B. bef. mentioned. She was b. May 16, 1672. They had 2 sons, Barnabas and Ephraim b. in Plymouth. He d. June 27, 1750, ae. 79. She d. Feb. 6, 1744, ae. 72.

ix and x. BARNABAS and ICHABOD. Many similar names make tracing impossible to any who have not family documents.

v. Martha, b. 1692.
vi. Joanna, b. 1693.
vii. Nathan, b. 1699. Nothing at present known of him.
viii. Jonathan, b. 1700, m. 1724 Thankful Newton,
ix. Cornelius, b. 1702, m. Experience ...

BENJAMIN[3], s. of John[2] and Elizabeth Mitchell W., was a soldier and died in Sir Wm. Phipps expedition against Port Royal, 1690,—not married.

MARY[3], dr. of John and Elizabeth Mitchell, W , b. 1661. m. Samuel Kinsley in or bef. 1694.

Children :—

i. Sam. Kinsley, m. Sophia White bef. 1743.
ii. John ,, m. Thankful Washburn, 1744
iii. Nathan ,, m. Betty Dunbar.
iv. Benjamin m. Widow Perkins.
v. Mary ,, Thomas Willis, 1716.
vi. Sarah ,, Josiah Hayward, 1715.
vii. Bethiah ,, William Brett, 1732.
viii. Susanna ,, Samuel Packard, 1729.

ELIZABETH[3] dr. of John and Elizabeth Mitchell W , m. (1) John Howard in or bef. 1686, (2) Edwd. Sealy bef. 1693. John Howard perished in the Phipps expedition against Canada 1690.

Children :—

i. Elizabeth, b. 1686 m. Thos. Buck, 1712.
ii. Mary, b. 1688, d. 1704.
iii. James, b. 1690, m. Elizabeth Wallace, 1710.

JANE[3], dr. of John and Elizabeth Mitchell W. m. Wm. Orcutt[2].

Children :—

i. Moses Orcutt, m. Mercy Alden ab. 1739.
ii. Caleb ,, m. Mehitabel Harvey, 1738.

iii. Joanna Orcutt m. Benjamin Edson, 1715.
iv. Elizabeth ,, m. Ebenezer French, 1717.
v. Jane ,, m. Josiah Warren, 1725.
vi. Deliverance ,, m. (1) Capt. Joseph Washburn,
(2) .. Packard, d. 1790, ae. 88.
vii. Martha ,, m. Solomon Washburn.

JAMES[3], s. of John and Elizabeth Mitchell W., m. Mary Bowden.

Children :—

i. Mary, b. 1694. m. Thos Perkins.
ii. Anna, b. 1696.
iii. James, b. 1698, m. wid. E. Leonard 1730.
iv. Edward, b. 1700, m. Eliza Richmond.
v. Moses, b. 1702, m. Hannah Cushman 1727.
vi. Gideon, b. 1704, m. Mary Perkins 1717.
vii. Sarah, b. 1706, m. Henry Croswell ab. 1738.
viii. Martha, b. 1709, m. Robert Richmond ab. 1733.
ix. Elizabeth, b. 1710, m. Elisha Howard Jr. ab. 1740.

SARAH[3], dr. of John and Elizabeth Mitchell W., m. John Ames. His will was made in 1755 and probated in 1756.

Children :—

i. Elizabeth Ames, b. 1697, m. Joseph Bassett at Boston, 1724.
ii. John Ames. b. 1700, m. Mehitabel Packard, 1725.
iii. Sarah Ames, b. 1702, m. Abiel Packard, 1723.
iv. Abigail, 1705, m. Thos. Wade 1752, d. 1789.
v. Jonathan Ames, b. 1707, m. Kezia Tinkham, 1757, d. 1775.
vi. Deborah Ames, b. 1710, did not marry.
vii. Daniel ,, b. 1712, Hannah Keith, 1712, d. 1778.

viii. Benjamin Ames, b. 1715, m. Dorcas Thayer of Braintree.

ix. Joshua Ames, b. 1718.

2

JOSEPH, EBENEZER AND HIS DESCENDANTS

It is not necessary to follow the many branches of John[3]rd's family further. From this point these notes will concern themselves with the family of Joseph[3] and particularly with that of his son Ebenezer[4].

4. Joseph[3], b. about 1649,if Dea. John was his son— m. bef. 1671, Hannah, dr. of Robert & Susan Winslow Latham whose parents were John Winslow and Mary Chilton, emigrants. As in many other early families there are no family records of births, marriages and deaths, so it is in Joseph's family. Names and dates have in such cases to be gathered from wills, deeds and town records. Joseph, like many others, could not write, but signed his name with his mark. Town records and deeds show that he lived in E. Bridgewater, Plymouth, Kingston and Plympton—the latter two a part of Plymouth till 1707 and 1717. The date of his death is unknown. From records above-mentioned it is made cartain that Joseph had 7 sons; Joseph, Jonathan, Ebenezer, Miles, Edward, Benjamin and a daughter Hannah. Some genealogists also add Dea. John, Barnabas and Ichabod, and perhaps daughters. Mr. W. may have exercised the blacksmith craft; at any rate, two of his sons learned that

trade, either under him or as apprentices under some other worker in iron, Ebenezer and Joseph, both of whom emigrated to Connecticut, the latter to Middletown, with his family and Sr. Hannah. There he remained for some years, and thence removed to Leicester, Mass., leaving only his son Joseph behind him. This Leicester family became notable later on. Joseph[3] and his family from about 1720 on, gathered in the town of Kingston lying between Duxbury and Bridgewater and near to Plymouth. Mr. W. was living there in 1720 and was not far from 70 years of age. He appears to have been a man of substance, as he gave his son Ebenezer that year a field in Bridgewater, which the latter soon after sold for £80-0-0. This was evidently his portion of the family estate.

5. EBENEZER[4] s. of Joseph[3] and Hannah Latham W., b. after 1690, m. June 30, 1721, Patience Miles of New Milford, Conn., dr. of Stephen and Patience Miles of Derby, but then living with her mother and step-father, Sarj. Benj. Bunnell jr. of N. Milford. She was b. Sept. 20, 1704 and d. 1743. He died in Kent about 1768.

He describes himself in his first New-Milford deed as "Ebenezer W., blacksmith" and was able to write a fair hand. On May 6, 1720, his father, either to anchor him in Bridgewater, or more probably, to divide to him his share in the paternal estate and set him free to seek his fortune elsewhere "in consideration of the good-will he bore his beloved son Ebenezer"

conveyed to him by deed of gift the title to a field in Poor Meadow, Bridgewater, which Ebenezer on the following 13th of July sold to Timothy W., tanner. As there was another Ebenezer of about the same age as the grantor of the deed, Timothy seems to have wanted a more specific designation than Ebenezer merely; and accordingly we find Mr. W. describing himself as Ebenezer jr. Now Jonathan had a son Ebenezer b. in 1690 who d. in 1728, and had his estate settled by his brother Benjamin; and so far as is known, there was no other Ebenezer W. to whom he could have been junior. If Ebenezer, s. of Joseph, was indeed the junior of these two, it casts the only light we have on the date of his birth, and suggests a different arrangement of the order of Joseph's children from that commonly followed.

The next year Ebenezer was in New Milford, Coun., and on the last day of June, he married Patience Miles, then about 17 years old. On Apr. 23, 1722, "Ebenezer" W., "blacksmith", purchased of David Griswold of Farmington 37 acres of land including a house lot near the present Cong. parsonage. In 1723 he was unable to pay for the land and relinquished it to Griswold. In 1725 he was living in Dover, Dutchess Co., N.Y. just over the line, and sold land in New Milford to Martha Pierce. In 1726 he appears to be again in New Milford; his wife united with the church and his 2 children were duly baptised. In 1731 the "North Purchase" was allotted and laid out to the 64 original settlers of the town among whom E.

W. was the 5-4th. There are also records of land transactions by him July 11, 1733, Nov. 12, 1735, and June 23, 1743. In this last he is described as living in Merryall, a very fertile V shaped district in the northern part of the town. Some time in 1743-4 he and his family removed from Merryall to the settlement in the N. part of the newly incorporated town of Kent. This settlement was a little later designated the Old Society, and is now known as Flanders. In 1745 we find his name on the Kent poll and tax lists as owning £80-10-0 of taxable property and later, perhaps a revision for the following year, as having £105-5-0; and his name continues on the lists for diminishing amounts till 1766 when he is listed for £20-0-0. Thereafter his name disappears, indicating that he had disposed of his property to his children, lost it, or had died; most likely the latter, for he was now more than 70 years old. I find no land dealings to his name in the Kent records, though many to the names of his sons. The last land transaction which I have discovered was the selling in Feb. 1750-1 for £34-0-0 "Old Tenor money" of $3\frac{3}{4}$ acres of land from a plot of 5 acres obtained on a court judgment against John Seeley. Record, land and purchaser in N. Milford. As showing the value of "O. T. money," N. Milford voted in 1749 £15.0-0 O. T. money to build a school house in Merryall. I am inclined to believe that Ebenezer d. in Kent in 1767 or 8.

Children of Ebenezer[4] and Patience Miles W.:—

6. i. Patience[5], b May 2, 1722, m. Sept. 1750, Daniel Washburn of N. Milford.
7. ii. Susanna, b. May 16, 1725, m. Mar. 14, 1751, Wm. Drinkwater of N. Milford.
8. iii. Joseph, b. May 10, 1727, m. ...
9. iv. Eunice, b. Apr. 26, 1729.
12. v. Miles, b. Jan. 10, 1730, m. Oct. 30, 1752, Sarah Lyon.

10. vi. Jonathan, b. Feb. 20, 1732-3.
11. vii. Stephen, b. Feb. 19, 1734-5.
9. viii. Rebecca, b. Mar. 5, 1736.
9. ix. Mary, baptised July 11, 1742-3. [N. Milford T. R.]
Recorded in Kent Church Records.
9. x. Mercy, Patience, bapt. July 26, 1741.
9. xi. Hepsibah, Ebenezer, bapt. May 2, 1744.
10*a*. xii. Ebenezer „ „ Sept. 13, 1746.
9. xiii. Anna „ „ Aug. 21, 1748.
10*a*. xiv. David „ „ July 8, 1750.

Patience Washburn is recorded as admitted to the Kent church on July 21, 1741. No. other admission of Washburns is recorded, though apparently others must have been members, as we shall see further on. The early church records are very incomplete.*

6. PATIENCE[5], dr. of Ebenezer and Patience Miles W., b. May 2, 1722, m. in N. Milford, Feb. 1750. Daniel Washburn, s. of Miles W. and her cousin. She appears to have died before 1764 when he had married Mary (Washburn)? and had a child by her. In 1772 he settled his father, Miles' estate in Amenia, N.Y. In the Revolution he enlisted in Hammond's Dutchess Co., Militia Regiment, and before 1790 he had removed with his father Joel and his son Daniel Jr. to Ballston, Saratoga Co., N.Y. where he had a family consisting of himself, his wife and a grown up man, perhaps his son Miles.

Children by Patience:—i. Lois, bapt. in Kent, Conn., Oct. 6, 1751.
ii. Daniel by Mary, bapt. in Amenia, Mar. 26, 1764.
iii. Patience „ „ „ „ „ Apr. 13, 1766.
iv. Miles „ „ „ „ „ Nov. 11, 1775.

7. SUSANNA[5], dr. of Ebenezer and Patience Miles W.,

---

* Any one reading the names in the following family list in conjunction with the accounts of matters noted on pp. 62 and 159 can hardly doubt the identity of the Loyalists Jonathan, Ebenezer and David named in those pages, with those bearing the same names in the above list. Isaac associated with Jonathan was doubtless his son.

b. May 9, 1725, m. Mar. 14, 1751, in New Milford, Wm. Drinkwater of that town. Mr. D. came originally from Ridgefield where he m. Dec. 23, 1728, Elizabeth, dr. of Benj. Benedict and had children by her. She d. in 1749 in N. Milford, where he had settled about 1730, and built a gristmill in Wellsville where a papermill now stands. He d. before 1759.

Children:—i Ebenezer Drinkwater, b. Dec. 28, 1751.
ii. Susanna D., born July 26, 1753.
iii. Thomas D., b Jan. 13, 1756.
iv. Ann D., b. May 17, 1758.

8. JOSEPH[5], s of Ebenezer and Patience Miles W., b. May 16, 1727, m. ... d. before Sept. 1786. He lived from his boyhood till his death in Kent. He was a voter in 1751. At 26 his name was on the tax-list of the town for £39-0 0 worth of property, and continued on the list till 1786. He dealt much in land, figuring in some 16 transactions entered in the records of deeds between 1758 and 1786. I have been unable to obtain any information as to his marriage though he was a householder and was married, at least, late in life. The Marriage Records of Kent end with 1757, to begin again only in 1813 Early Connecticut marriages also throw no light on his case. The town and parish records of deaths also are hardly deserving the name A deed of land sold shows that he died before 1786. The Census of 1790 shows no Washburns residing in town at that time.

Children*:—Samuel, s. of Joseph, bapt. in Kent, Feb. 1784.

9. EUNICE, REBECCA, MERCY, HEPSIBAH and ANNA, drs. of Ebenezer and Patience W. No further traces of any

* Patience Washburn m. in N. Milford, Apr. 1, 1773, Almon Perry; and Sarah Washburn m. in N. Milford, Nov. 16, 1783. Robert Beach, probably the s. of David Beach of Stratford, some of whose sons settled in N. Milford. I believe these to be the drs. of Joseph. Lucretia, dr. of Gideon W. of Derby m. in N. M. 1770 Gideon Treat of that place. She was of the L. Gland Wm. Washburn stock.

of them have not been found; nor of MARY, unless she m. Daniel W., as above.

10. JONATHAN, s. of Ebenezer and Patience Miles W., b. Feb 1732-3, m. ...d .. He does not appear on the Kent tax. and voters list till 1766; was perhaps living out of town; was m. and had children. He was first assessed on £24-0-0 of property. In the break-up of the family following the death of the father, Jonathan settled in Dutchess Co., N.Y. In the Revolution he and his son were Loyalists, and their estates were sequestrated by the State. They seem to have taken their medicine peacably, for in the Census of 1790. Jonathan was a householder in Fredrick with his wife, a grown up son, and two younger boys. Isaac was living in Philipstown adjoining with his wife and five young sons. Nothing further is known of them by the writer.

10*a*. EBENEZER and DAVID, sons of Ebenezer and Patience Miles W. Ebenezer also went over the line into Dutchess Co. In the Revolution he was a member of Capt. Meads Co. The Fredricksburgh Regiment. No enlistment is recorded, but this is on regimental record:—"Joshua Baker appointed vice Ebenezer Washburn deserted to the enemy." I can learn nothing further of him.

DAVID. All that the writer has discovered as to him is recorded on p. 159.

11. STEPHEN[5], son of Ebenezer and Patience Miles W., b. Feb. 19, 1734-5, m. ... d. ... Alone, or with his brother Joseph he engaged in several land transactions of some size in Kent. In 1766 and 69 he paid taxes on £41 and £44; and appears to have moved away, or died, as he is not mentioned in the town or state census of 1790. A search in the census of Mass. and N.Y. fails to find a man answering to his name and description; but I find in Manchester, Vt., a Stephen Washburn with a family consisting of his wife and two sons, one

above 16 years and one below and two females. As in 1790 our Stephen was 55 years old, the above agrees well enough with what we might expect for him. He bought land in Glastonbury, Bennington Co., Vt. in 1791 and sold it in 1794. He was then residing in Middletown, Rensselaer Co., N.Y. adjoining Saratoga Co. He does not appear to have remained there. It seems quite probable that he joined in the emigration from eastern to central N.Y. about the beginning of the last century. At any rate a Stephen Washburn bought land in Exeter, Otsego Co. in 1801 among the other Washburns there, some of whom were blacksmiths and who may have been his sons. I am therefore inclined to identify provisionally Stephen Washburn[5], son of Ebenezer with Stephen who bought land in Otsego Co. among the other Washburns there.

12. MILES[5], second son of Ebenezer[3] and Patience Miles W., b. Jan. 10, 1730-1 in New Milford m. Dec. 12, 1752 in Kent Sarah Lyon, dr. of Hesekiah Lyon, a neighbour. He d. in 1833 or 34 at over 103 years of age in Exeter, N.Y. where he had been living with his son Miles jr. The date of his wife's death is unknown. Like his father, he was a blacksmith by trade. From his boyhood till 1769 he lived in Kent, Conn. In 1754 his name appears for the first time on the town tax-list, he being assessed for property valued at £25, and it continued on the lists till 1769. In 1760 he bought a piece of land from Thos. Woodward, and he must have acquired other land, for in 1767 he sold his brother Stephen a lot for which he received £16 "New York Cur-

rent Money", and in 1769 he sold Benj. Hawley land for £40. This same year he and his family of 8 emigrated to Murrayfield, Mass.

On June 7 of that year "Miles Washburn of Hampshire Co." bought for £36, 100 acres of land in that town, of James Taggart. This town had its first boom many years before, when 51 men bought land of its "patentees". In the second boom, 21 men besides Mr. Washburn made purchases. He was a voter and took the side of religion and fair-dealing in pnblic affairs. His efforts, along with those of others led to the establishment of public worship and the setting off of Norwich from Murrayfield. He sold his land in 1778, but remained thereabouts till 1783 or 4. There was a family tradition that in selling out he lost most of his property. The facts of history go to confirm this tradition; for a few months after he sold out, the continental congress issued $140,000,000 of paper money. This almost at once fell to a coin value of $700,000, *i.e.*; to the value of half a cent per dollar. Another family tradition recited that about this time or a little later, he and the younger members of his family emigrated to Luzerne in North-Eastern N.Y. Search failed to find traces of him there; but a history of Warren Co., states that "in the election held in Queensbury," a town perhaps 10 miles N.E. of Luzerne, on May 2, 1786, among residents qualified to vote for senator and assemblyman were Miles Washburn and others. This perhaps sufficiently fits in with the tradition.

LAURA W. BLOSSOM

In the first U.S. census of 1790 Miles and his son Isaac are registered as heads of families living in Saratoga, some 15 miles S. of Luzerne. His household consisted of 3 men above 16 and 3 females; apparently himself and his sons, Ozias and Miles, and his wife and two unmarried daughters, Sarah and Patience. About 1803 his son, Miles jr., emigrated to Exeter, Otsego Co., N.Y. and he being now 73 years old probably accompanied his son's family on their removal. At any rate, 30 years later a letter from Miles jr. to his uncle Abraham states that his father is still living and in good health, while his health was far from satisfactory. Nothing is said of the mother, and probably she was not living. The death of the elder Miles occurred in that or the following year, 1833 or 1834.

Children of Miles[5] and Sarah Lyon W.:

13. i. Abraham[6], b. Dec. 20, 1753.
15. ii. Hannah, b. Mar. 15, 1756.
iii. Rachel, b. June 30, 1758. No trace of her found.
16. iv. Isaac, b. Mar. 11, 1760.
17. v. Jacob, b. Oct. 11, 1762.
vi. Ozias, b. ... 1765. Nothing known of him: probably did not m. but was with his father in Saratoga in 1790.
18. vii. Sarah, b. July 13, 1767.
19. viii. Miles, b. Mar. 14, 1771.
20. ix. Patience, b. Dec. 10, 1775.

13. ABRAHAM[6], eldest son of Miles and Sarah Lyon W., b. in Kent, Conn. December 20, 1753, m. June 21, 1787 Mary Northrup of Lenox. She d. Nov. 8, 1799; m....Jane

Leland; she d....25, 1802; m. March 27, 1806 Olive Wright, dr. of Rev. Ebenezer Wright of Hinsdale, Mass. She d. June 22, 1842. He died Aug. 23, 1851, aged 98. In 1777 when 24 years of age he enlisted as a private in the Continental Army. He had previously learned the blacksmith trade in Norwich. The following entries occur in Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War. "List of men raised to serve in the Continental Army as returned by Capt. John Kirkland. Abraham Washburn from the town of Norwich, engaged previous to May 17, 1777; joined Capt. Wheeler's Co., Col. Nixon's Regiment, the VIth, time 3 years." Also "Private in Colonels (?) Company, Col. Nixon's Regt., Continental Army". Also "Pay accounts for services from May 15, 1777 to Aug. 1778, reported discharged". Also "Capt. Adam Wheeler's Co., Col. Nixon's Regt., returns made up for clothing for the year 1777, engaged May 15, 1777". In 1832 he obtained a pension of $80 a year for 2 years service. He was generally known as Capt. Abraham W. and was in fact commissioned Lieutenant in the Mass. Militia in 1793. Before 1784 he and his brother Jacob settled in Lenox, where in 1787 he m. Mary Northrup and in that year, or early in the next, emigrated to that part of Partridge field, now Hinsdale, as appears from the Lenox roll of property holders, from which he disappears in 1788, and from deeds given by him as a resident of P. in 1789. Mr. Washburn was a man of great worth, much looked up to and his judgment trusted by his fellow townsmen and Church associates.

Children of Abraham[6] and Mary Northrup W.:

i. Abraham, died in childhood;

by Olive Wright W.:

21. ii. Mary Northrup, b. May 19, 1808.

iii. Olive, b. June 4, 1810.

21. MARY NORTHRUP Washburn[7], m. Dec. 29, 1829 Elijah Hubbard Goodrich of Hinsdale. He was a man of sound judgment and public spirit, much interested in the welfare of the town and church and frequently called to serve on juries in the county court.

Children :

i. JOHN ELSWORTH GOODRICH, b. Jan. 19, 1831. He was a graduate, M.A. and D.D. of Vermont University, a graduate of Andover Theolog. Sem., Chaplain of the 1st Vt. Cavalry. After the war, he engaged in teaching, and from 1868 was professor, in Vt. University, of Rhetoric, Latin and Greek either separately, or some two together till 1907, wrote articles for the Encyclopædia Britannica and edited the Roll of Vermont soldiers in the Revolutionary war. He m. Feb. 8, 1869 Ellen Miranda Moody and had three children, of whom only 1, Chauncy Marsh Goodrich, C.E., is living in Detroit. Mich.

ii. ABRAHAM WASHBURN GOODRICH, s. of Elijah H. and Mary N. W. Goodrich, b. Sep. 13, 1833, m. Jan. 4, 1866. One child, Fanny Goodrich. Mr. G. resides in Russell, Mass., a few miles east of Hinsdale, the Goodrich ancestral home, and 8 or 10 miles S. of Norwich the former home of Miles W.

iii. CHAUNCY GOODRICH, b. June 4, 1835, m. Sep. 10, 1864 Abbie Ambler. She d....He m. May 31, 1878 Justinia E. Wheeler and after her death m. May 13, 1880 Sarah Boardman. He is a B.A. and D.D. of Williams College, and a graduate of Andover Theo. Sem., a distin-

guished Missionary of the A.B.C.F.M. in N. China; translator of the Bible into the Mandarin colloquial dialect, professor in the Union Theo. Seminary.

iv. ELIJAH HUBBARD Goodrich, b. Nov. 6, 1838, m. Isabel Darling Gleason Nov. 10, 1870. She d. Nov. 30, 1897 in Hinsdale, Mass. where he resides. They had 2 daughters both m....one of them deceased.

15. HANNAH, dr. of Miles[5] and Sarah Lyon W., b. March 15, 1756, m. Joseph Witters of Hinsdale, Mass. Mar. 5, 1783. Mr. Witters, or Witter as he signs himself, sometimes is addressed as Joseph Witter, jr. as late as 1794. He removed to Pittsfield, Mass. in 1816; but in a deed given to Jacob Washburn in 1817 he still describes himself as a resident of Hinsdale. Later, before 1823, he emigrated with his family to Bainbridge, N.Y. Ohio He owned 100 acres of land in the "Western Reserve" 9th range of towns, which, he sold to Jacob W.; which land was settled on by Thomas Gates W. in 1818. Mr. Witters appears to have been a man of better education than the average, and possessed of qualities fitting him for public service, and thereby made himself very useful in town affairs while he resided in Hinsdale.

Children:

i. Hannah, b. Aug. 26, 1785.
ii. Lucy, b. July 3, 1787.
iii. Joseph, b. July 28, 1790.
iv. Miles, b. Aug. 7, 1792.
v. Abraham, b. July 20, 1794.
vi. Dolly, b. Oct. 8, 1797.

16. ISAAC[6], s. of Miles and Sarah Lyon W., b. in Kent, Conn. Mar. 11, 1760, m. Sarah Egglestone sometime before 1790, and certainly had five children; he d.... He accompanied his father as a child when the latter emigrated in 1769 to Murraysfield, Mass., and again when, after the Revolutionary War he removed to N. E. New York. The family tradition as late as 1840 located him at Luzerne, N.Y. He is mentioned in the census of 1790 as living in Saratoga, then a very large township and later divided into several towns. His family consisted of himself, 2 boys under 16 and a female, most likely his wife. About 1810 Isaac Washburn was living on his farm on the N. bank of the Hudson about a mile south of the village of Luzerne, In 1813 he was a grand juror for the 1st term of the Criminal Court of Warren Co. for that year. He subsequently removed with his family to Adams, Jefferson Co., N.Y.; and in his old age went to live with his daughters Abigail and Theda, who had married Benjamin and Ezra Olds, and moved to Mt. Gilead, Morrow Co. in Central Ohio.

Children:

i. Rachel[7], b....m....Reuben Willard.
ii. Lottie, b....m....Calvin Totman of Adams.
iii. Abigail, b....m....Benjamin Olds.
iv. Theda, b....m....Ezra Olds. Resided in Mt. Gilead, Ohio.
v. John, b....m.... Lucy Fletcher. Resided in Adams.

ii. Lottie[7], dr. of Isaac[6] and Sarah Egglestone Washburn, b....m....Calvin Totman, s. of Thomas and Rachel Rice Totman.

Children:

i. Relief, b. Apr. 23, 1818, m. Isaac W., s. of Miles Washburn of West Exeter, N.Y., her second cousin.
ii. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 9, 1820, m....John Trafton; one son, Henry Trafton.

iii. Lottie Totman, b. Sept. 27, 1825, m....Parley Brown of Lorraine.
iv. Sarah Totman, b. Nov. 9, 1827, m....Joseph Heath of Adams; one daughter, Laura Heath.
v. Monroe Totman, b. Dec. 19, 1830, m....Ersula Wilder of Sandy Creek. Children:
1. Catharine, 2. ... ... 3. Ruth Totman.
vi. Laura Totman, b. Apr. 11, 1834, m....A. B. Gilbert of Adams.
Children: i. Frank; ii. John Gilbert.

v. JOHN[7], s. of Isaac[6] and Sarah Egglestone Washburn, b....m....Lucy Fletcher, lived and d. in Adams.

Children:

i. Esther[8], b....m....John Castor.
ii. Sarah, b....m....Silas Allen.
iii. Betsey, b....m...Tyson.
iv. Polly, b.... m....Dwight Washburn.
v. Priscilla, b....m....William Frazier of Oxford, Chenango Co., N.Y.
vi. Harriet, b ...m....Robert Joiner.
vii. Mary, b....m....Lewis Randall.
viii. Triphena, b....m....Henry Frazier, brother of Wm. above, and of the same place.
ix. Huldah, b....m....Henry Sargeant.
x. Isaac B., b. Feb. 17, 1834, m. Mar. 5, 1857 Lizzie Hoyt of Adams.

iv. POLLY[8], dr. of John[7] and Lucy Fletcher Washburn. b....m....Dwight B. Washburn*, s. of Bethuel Washburn, He was b. May 25, 1821.

Children:

i. Henry G., b. Oct. 8, 1844, m. Nancy Brown of Lorraine; 2 children: i. Lena, ii. Leona.
ii. Mans V., b. Sept. 25, 1846, d. early.
iii. Lena J., b. May 10, 1850, m. Geo. McCumber of Lorraine. 1 child, Clara.
iv. Charles M., b. July 24, 1853, deceased.

---

* Dwight B. Washburn was the son of Bethuel and Eunice Gifford Washburn. He was b. July 17, 1790. She was b. Aug. 27, 1792. They had the following children. 1. John A., b. Oct 11, 1814. 2. Sarah L., b. Mar. 1, 1817. Lyman G., b. May 9, 1820. 4. Dwight B., b. May 25, 1821, 5. James A., b. Aug. 19, 1827. 6. Joel G., b. June 27, 1830.

v. Emma F., b. Nov. 16, 1857, m. Eugene Allen of Lorraine. 2 children: i. Nellie, ii. Mary.

x. Isaac B[8]., s. of John[7] and Lucy Fletcher Wash burn, b. Feb. 17, 1834, m. Mar. 5, 1857 Lizzie Hoyt, b. June, 7, 1837. Resided in Adams. He enlisted in Aug. 1862 in Com. B., 10th N.Y. Artillery and served till the close of the war of the Rebellion.

Children:

i. George[9], b. June 11, 1858.
ii. Angeline, b. Feb. 11, 1859, m. Aug. 10, 1883 Sam[1] Doil of Adams. Farmer.
iii. Lottie, b. Mar. 21, 1862.
iv. Maud A., b, Jan. 7, 1864.
v. Herrick, b. Aug. 12, 1867; d. Nov. 23, 1888.
vi. Eddie, b. July 28, 1870.
vii. Richard, b. Dec. 15, 1873, m. Aug. 14 Eva L. Berry of Pensylvania.
viii. Effie G., b. Sept. 23, 1875.
ix. Rant, b. Feb. 19, 1879.

i. GEORGE[9], eldest child of Isaac[8] and Lizzie Hoyt Washburn, b. June 11, 1858, m.....and lives near Chicago.

Children: i. James[10], ii. Herrick[10].

iii. LOTTIE[9], dr. of Isaac[8] and Lizzie Hoyt Washburn, b. Mar. 21, 1862, m. Apr. 16, 1881 John H. Woodbury of Sacketts Harbor. Painter. Residence in Adams.

Children: i. Grace M.[10], b. Aug. 23, 1882.
ii. Howard J., b. Dec. 4, 1886.

iv. MAUD A[9], dr. of Isaac[8] and Lizzie Hoyt Washburn, b. Jan. 7, 1864, m. Dec. 23, 1887 Thomay O Niel, railway employee.

Children: i. Mary[10], b. Dec. 23, 1889.
ii. Margery, b. June 23, 1891.

viii. EFFIE G.[9], dr. of Isaac[8] and Lizzie Hoyt Washburn, b. Sept. 23, 1875, m. Dec. 3, 1898 Francis E. Carter of Houndsfield; creamery business.

Children: i. Bernice[10], b. May 5, 1902.
ii. Beatrice, b. June 23, 1903.
iii. Doris, b. Aug. 22, 1904.

ix. RANT[9], s. of Isaac[8] and Lizzie Hoyt Washburn, b. Feb. 19, 1879, m. Feb. 8, 1904 Jessie E. Patler of Pulaski, N.Y.

Children: 1. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1908.

Mary[8], seventh child of John[7] and Lucy Fletcher, and grand dr. of Isaac[6] Washburn, b. in Lorraine, Jefferson Co., N.Y. in 1824, m. 1843 Lewis Randall, b. in Lorraine Nov. 1, 1812 and died there Jan. 1, 1869. She died in Redfield, Oswego Co. Feb. 21. 1868.

Children:

i. Norman Randall, b. Nov. 5, 1842.
ii. Lyman, b. Oct. 22, 1844.
iii. James, b. July 22, 1846.
iv. Adalbert, b. July 29, 1848.
v. Tirzah, b. June 18, 1850.
vi. Eldorus, b. Dec. 18, 1851.
vii. Benjamin, b. Jan. 18, 1853.
viii. Danville, b. Aug. 6, 1856.
ix. Edwin, b. Sept. 23, 1859.
x. Eva Nora, b. Mar. 7, 1862, m. Fred Williams of Mansville.
xi. Jackson, b Apr. 15, 1864.

i. NORMAN RANDALL, s. of Lewis and Mary Washburn Randall, b. Nov. 5, 1842, m. at Elisburgh, Feb. 6. 1867 Caroline Robellard. She was b. in Watertown, N.Y. Feb. 6, 1849.

Children: 1. Mary Adaline, b. May 24, 1868. 2. Louisa Lake, b. May 18, 1870. 3. George D., b. Apr. 18, 1872. 4. Reuel, b. Mar. 27, 1874. 5. Grace E., b. Aug. 9, 1876. All born in Redfield.

iii. JAMES RANDALL, s. of Lewis and Mary Washburn Randall, b. July 22, 1846, m. in Rodman, N.Y. Aug. 8, 1869 Elizabeth Crangle, b. in Canada Jan. 11, 1848.

Children: 1. William, b. Aug. 18, 1874; d. at Redfield Nov. 15, 1874. 2 J. Warren, b. Apr. 9, 1876. 3. Minerva, b.... 4. Eva, b....

iv. ADALBERT RANDALL, s. of Lewis and Mary Washburn Randall, b. July 29, 1848, m. in Adams July 4, 1867 Allie Banks.

Children: 1. Nellie Randall, b. Oct. 3, 1868.

vi. ELDORUS RANDALL, s. of Lewis and Mary Washburn Randall, b. Dec. 18, 1851, m. in Lorraine, Nov. 16, 1876 Sarah Swan.

Children: 1. Martha, b....

vii. BENJAMIN RANDALL, son of Lewis and Mary Washburn Randall, b. Jan. 18, 1853, m. at Mansville Nov. 16, 1875 Ella Bishop.

viii. DANVILLE RANDALL, s. of Lewis and Mary Washburn Randall, b. Aug. 6, 1856, m. Mary Draper.

Children: 1. Erma.

---

18. SARAH[6], dr. of Miles[5] and Sarah Lyon W., b. in Kent, Conn. July 13, 1767, m. soon after 1790 Peter Tubbs, s. of Seth Tubbs of Queensbury, and later of Paris Otsego Co., N.Y. In 1829 the family was living in Paris, S. of Utica. Mr. and Mrs. Tubbs had had 7 children of whom 6 were then living, and 4 of them married, viz.; Sarah, Sibyl, Phebe, Peter, Seth and Jacob. Sarah was living in Frankfort, Herkimer Co., Sibyl in Vienna, Otsego Co., Peter in Eagle, Allegany Co. and presumably the other children in Paris.*

---

19. MILES[6], son of Miles[5] and Sarah Lyon W., was b. in Norwich, Mass. Mar. 14, 1771, m. about 1800 Polly Ann Weirs of Saratoga Co, b. 1779. He d. Aug. 20, 1836, aged 65. She d. Mar. 25, 1840, aged 61. Both were buried in W. Exeter, N.Y. Miles accompanied his father

---

* Letters of Jacob and Seth Tubbs to Abraham and Jacob W. 1821 and 1829.

in his emigration from Mass. into North-Eastern N.Y. soon after the close of the Revolutionary war, was with him in Saratoga in 1790 and some time before October, 1802 he emigrated to West Exeter, Otsego Co., N.Y. In that month he and Rufus Washburn bought of Wm. and Benj. Onderdonk of Queen's Co., N.Y. a tract of 125 acres of "Lot No. 55 of the Schuyler Purchase" in W. Exeter for the sum of $1050. In 1805 they sold this land to Caleb and William Matherson (probably both of Hoosick, but William then living in W.E.). This land probably included the water power on which the Mathersons built their mills, giving the first name to the place of *Mathersons Mills*. The price paid was $1650 and the deed was signed by Miles and Polly, and Rufus and Patience of one part, and Caleb and William Matherson of the other. This purchase of land was followed by numerous others of smaller amounts on the part of Miles till 1822 and sales till 1824. In many of the earlier purchases and sales he is associated with Seth Tubbs; so much so as to suggest a family relationship between them. In transactions of 1805 between Miles. W. and Tubbs, the former describes himself as a blacksmith, and the latter says he is a farmer. Two years later a deed describes Miles as blacksmith and farmer. He bought a corner lot for a blacksmith shop in the center of the village diagonally opposite the smithy of Rufus Washburn. There are two blacksmith shops still in the village which to appearance might stand on the original lots of Rufus and Miles. There was also a Stephen Washburn located in W. Exeter in 1804 with whom Miles had some dealings and of whom more may be said later.

In a letter from Miles[6] to his brother Abraham in 1833 he mentions being in indifferent health, He makes no reference to his family but a letter follows on the last page of the sheet from his son Isaac to his uncle Abraham.

There is none of the Washburn name now living in W. Exeter.*

Children of Miles[6] and Polly Ann Weirs Washburn:

I. Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1801.
II. Abraham, b....probably d. in infancy.
21. III. Miles, b. May 7, 1807.
22. IV. Isaac, b. Mar. 18, 1809.
V. Mary Ann, b. May 8, 1811.
VI. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 29, 1813.
23. VII. Jacob, b. Mar. 1, 1816.
VIII. Pamelia, b. Apr. 2, 1818.
IX. Cornelia, b. June 24, 1819.
X. Laura, b....ab. 1821.
XI. Patience, b. Nov. 20, 1822.

(1) Sarah, dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A. Weirs W., b. Aug. 14, 1801, m. in 1815 Ralph Williams. They moved to Indiana where she died. Nothing further is known of the family.

Children:
I. Miles Williams.
II. Ralph ,,
III. Jacob ,,
IV. Isaac ,,

---

* There was an extraordinary eruption of Washburns of different families into Otsego Co. about the beginning of the last century, and of these no less than four families settled in W. Exeter or in the adjacent part of Plainfield These were Noah Washburn, s. of John, s. of Richard of Westchester Co., whose children were Elisha, Charles, Hercules, Perdy and perhaps others [Esther (?) and Lodina (Duffendorf) were daughters of Elisha]; White Washburn who came in 1805; Rufus 1802; and Stephen 1804. I am inclined to hazard the conjecture that he may have been the brother of Miles whom we last met in Kent, Conn. In addition to the 4 families above mentioned, there came into the county Ziba in 1801, Zeba in 1811, Zenas in 1815, all of them probably the sons of Dr. Nathan Washburn and Mable Glover of Newtown, Conn., or if they did not come then, had first dealings in land in those years; Lewis Edson Washburn 1808, who m. Lydia Doolittle, a native of Canaan. He was the s. of Nehemiah the grandson of Samuel 3rd and Deborah Peckard. Nehemiah the grandfather is said to have emigrated from Conn. during the Revolution and to have settled in Milford. Andrew G. 1815, who settled in the town of Butternuts and had something of a family of which was Henry a lawyer, and Daniel, an Episcopal clergyman, and others; William 1822, and finally Gilbert 1839. It is hard to believe that these families were so unconnected as the places from which they apparently came indicate. Several other names appear in the land records between 1820 and 1900 either sons of old emigrants or new-comers.

v. Wealthy Williams.
vi. Lucrelia ,,

21. III. MILES[7], s. of Miles[6] and Polly Ann Weirs W., b. in W. Exeter, N.Y. Mary. 7, 1807, m. Hannah Allen in Exeter July 13, 1832. He was proprietor of the village hotel or tavern which still does business on one corner of the two principal streets of the village. He sold out and removed to New Haven, Oswego Co., N.Y. in 1848, where he bought a farm for $2000, and passed the remainder of his days, dying there in 1860, at the age of 53. His estate was settled in 1865, when his children sold the farm and removed to Buffalo near Minneapolis, Minn.

Children:

i. Miles, b. Jan. 26, 1840, d. in infancy.
ii. Walter M., b. Feb. 7, 1841, d. in infancy.
iii. Wallace, b. ,, ,, ,, ,, twin brother of Walter.
iv. Miles, b. Jan. 24, 1843.
v. John, b. Aug. 5, 1844, d. Aug. 29, 1859.
vi. Otis, b. July 11, 1845.
vii. Ephraim, b. Nov. 5, 1846. Not married. Resides in Buffalo, Minn.
viii. ~~Wallace, b. 1847~~.
ix. Emma J., b. Nov. 7, 1848.
x. Adelbert, b. Sep. 14, 1850.
xi. Jennette, b. Oct. 24, 1852.
xii. Mary Anna, b. July 9, 1855.
xiii. James, b. Dec. 28, 1859.

III. Wallace[8], s. of Miles[7] and Hanna Allen W., b. 1841, m. Dec. 22, 1859 Emma Marden, d. July 27, 1911. His wife also is no longer living. He lived with his family in Buffalo.

i. William M.[9], b. Feb. 20, 1867.
ii. Myron, b. Feb. 10, 1869.
iii. Sarah Adelaide.
iv. Irene.
v. Eugene.
vi. Nora.
vii. Wallace, b. 1874.

viii. John.
ix. Minnie.

i. William M[9]., s. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., b. Feb. 1867, m. Jan. 9, 1899 Amelia L. Plant. Resides in Hill City, Aitkin Co., Minn.

Children::

1. William H.[10], b. Nov. 6, 1900.
2. Laura, b. Aug. 7, 1902.
3. Mary L., b. Mar. 2, 1904.
4. George S., b. Feb. 20, 1906.
5. Myron A., b. Dec. 9, 1908.
6. Walter E., b. Jan. 2, 1910.
7. Wallace E., b. Aug. 28, 1911.

ii. Myron[9], s. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., b. Feb. 10, 1869, m. 1. Carrie Hewett, 2. Barbara Collett. Resides in Hill City, Minn. No children.

iii. Sarah Adalaide[9], dr. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., b....m. Charles Jewett. Resides in Waverly, Wright Co., Minn.

Children: 1. Charles[10], 2. Ellis, 3. Daisy Jewett and others; 10 in all.

iv. Irene[9], dr. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., b.... m. Charles Stuhr. Resides in Grassman, Kenebec Co., Mimn.

Children: 1. Mabel[10], 2. Adelaid, 3. Gertrude, 4. Myron Stuhr.

v. Eugene[9], dr. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., m. John Marquadt. He has d. and she has m. again. Resides in Buffalo, Minn.

vi Nora[9], dr. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., m. 1912 Mr. Torry. Resides in Grassman, Minn.

vii. Wallace[9], s. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., b. Feb. 10, 1874. Is not m. Resides with Wm. G. in Hill City, Aitkin Co., Minn. when not engaged in business in S. Dakota.

ix. Minnie[9], dr. of Wallace[8] and Emma Marden W., b....m. George Moss and resides in Buffalo, Minn.

Children: 1. Margaret.

VI. Otis[8], s. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen W., b. July 11, 1845, moved to Buffalo, Minn. about 1865, m. May 3,

1876 Elizabeth, dr. of Joseph and Frances Armstrong, b. July 11, 1858.

Children:

i. Ida M., b. Sept. 14, 1877, m. Feb. 22, 1905 Oscar. C. Meister, painter. One child, Gertrude, b. Apr. 13, 1907.

ii. Nellie, b. July 21, 1879, m. Aug. 22, 1903 John P. Birg, Clerk. Children: George, 9 years; Paul, 6; Flora, 3. Reside in Edmore, N. Dak.

iii. Laura, b. Aug. 8, 1882, m. Aug. 17, 1889 Charles Shatter, mason. *Child:* Vivian, b. Mar. 30, 1902. Resides in Buffalo, Minn.

iv. Lizzie, b. Oct. 12, 1886. Resides in Buffalo.

v. Mildred, b. Nov. 27, 1889, m. Hjalmar Utterberg. Child: Russel, b. July 27, 1908. Residence Minneapolis.

vi. George, b. Aug. 19, 1895. Residence as above.

vii. Ephraim[8], s. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen W., b. Nov. 5, 1846. Still living. Not married.

IX. Emma J.[8] dr. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen, W., b. Nov. 7, 1848, m. Joseph Wendall. No children. Residenc. Buffalo.

X. Adelbert[8], s. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen W., b. Sep. 14, 1850.

XI. Jennette[8], dr. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen, b. Oct 24, 1852, m. John Nugent. Resides in Buffalo.

Children: (i) Mettie, deceased, (ii) Mabel, deceased, (iii) John, m. Bessie Rider. Resides in Baffalo, (iv) Maud, m. George Laflin. Resides in Minneapolis.

Lottie, not married.

Frank. Resides in Cartwright, N. Dak.

XII. Mary Anna[8], dr. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen W., b. Jan. 9, 1855, m. Silus Parmeter.

Children: (i) Carson, did not marry, deceased; (ii) Frank; (iii) Lydia m. Henry Hunter. Living at Seattle, Wash.; (iv) Nellie, m. Mr. Reterson; (v) Clara, m. Mr. McNeil, deceased; (vi) Jennett, deceased

XIII. James[8], s. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen W., b. Dec. 28, 1859, m. Nettie Crosby. No children, d. in Buffalo.

Hannah, dr. of Miles[7] and Hannah Allen W. Nothing known of her.

22. IV. ISAAC[7], s. of Miles[6] and Polly Anna Weirs... Washburn, b....1809 in W. Exeter, m. in Adams, Jefferson Co., N.Y. in 1852 Relief Totman, dr. of Calvin and Lottie Washburn Totman, the latter dr. of Isaac[6] Washburn of Luzerne. Isaac of W. Exeter d. in 1862. His widow, b. Apr. 23, 1814, lives still (1911) in Adams at the advanced age of 97 and in the use of her faculties. Mr. Washburn emigrated from W. Exeter to Adams in 1848. No children.

We first know of him as a youth in 1832 writing to his uncle Abraham. In 1841 he appears again with Miles[7] selling land in W. Exeter at the settlement of the parental estate while they describe themselves as residing in Plainfield. But this was a mere matter of town boundaries. The whole family belonged to the Exeter community. Their residence in Plainfield arose from the fact that the East boundary of Plainfield runs close to the edge of W. Exeter village, if it does not cut off a part of it. In fact one of the deeds of their father describes the W. boundary of his purchase as following the E. boundary of Plainfield, and his E. boundary as Wharton Creek to a point on the millpond. Some time before 1848 Isaac moved to Adams in Jefferson Co. Before this he had come into possession of the water power consisting of millpond, dam, etc., and the sawmill, gristmill and fulling mill on Wharton Creek, apparently the same land his father bought in 1802. These he sold in 1848 for $2600 to Mr. H. Cole who owns them to-day. Isaac ~~is said to have~~ married after settling in Adams.

V. Mary A., dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A. W., b. May 8, 1811, m. Mr.....Bradley. They had one child, Esther A.

VI. Elizabeth, dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A. W., b. Mar. 29, 1813. She did not marry; resided in New Haven in the family of her sister Pamelia and her children till her death Mar. 1907 at the great age of 94 years.

23. VII. Jacob[7], s. of Miles[6] and Polly Anna Weirs W., b. Mar. 1, 1816 in Exeter N.Y., m. in Exeter ..He figures in two or three land transactions in country register and along with his elder brother Miles sold out in or abont 1848, and went to Oswego Co. where he established himself at New Haven for a few years. Thence he moved with his family to Indiana, where he died, and we lose sight of his family.

Children: I. James I.
II. .....a daughter and probably other children.

VIII. Pamelia, dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A. W., b. Apr. 2nd, 1818, m. Jan. 5, 1845 Rufus Washburn prob. the s. of Rufus Washburn blacksmith and Patience his wife associated with Miles W.[5] in 1802, in buying the site and rights on Wharton Creek which later became the Matterson Mill property. They moved from Exeter to New Haven where she d. Feb. 16, 1880 aged 62 years. He d.

Children of Rufus and Pamelia W.:

I. Mary, b. Feb. 8, 1847, d. Feb. 19, 1859 aged 12 years.

II. Racine Silas, Washburn, s. of Rufus and Pamelia W., b. Jan. 31 1849, m. Nov. 1881 Carrie Baudee. They reside in New Haven, Oswego Co., N.Y.

Children: i. Walter A. Washburn, b. Aug. 26, 1883.
ii. Mary Ella ,, b. Sep. 20, 1886.

Walter, s. of Racine S. and Carrie Baudee, b. Aug. 26, 1883, m. June 7, 1910 Mary Orton, b. Jan. 4, 1894. Residence New Haven.

IX. Cornelia, dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A. W., b. Jan. 24, 1819, m. Abel Calkins. She d. ab. 1870.

Children: I. Orson Calkins.
II. Jane ,,
III. Alice ,,

X. Laura, dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A. W., b. ab. 1820, m.....William Adams. They had four Children; two boys and two girls; names not known.

XI. PATIENCE[7], dr. of Miles[6] and Polly A.W. Washburn, b. Nov. 20, 1822, m. in Exeter William, s. of Gilbert Washburn of a Westchester branch of the Washburn family, and

OLD MACHPELAH HOMESTEAD, EAST STREET, LENOX, MASS.

said to be a grandson of Miles.* He was a carpenter of unusual skill and business capacity who after the middle of the last century had much to do with the building up of the watering place and village of Redfield Springs. Neither he, nor his wife, is living.

Children:

I. Floyd, deceased.
II. Eugene.
III. Frank, deceased.
IV. Melvin, deceased.
V. George } These two last not certainly their
VI. Fayett } children.

20. PATIENCE[6], dr. of Miles[5] and Sarah Lyon W., b. Dec. 10, 1775 in Norwich, Mass., had married somewhat recently in 1833 "a Mr. Fuller, a very respectable man," and in 1829 had gone to live in Oswagetchie, St. Lawrence Co., N.Y. So says a letter from Miles Washburn jr. to his brother Abraham 1833.

17. JACOB[6] W., s. of Miles[5] and Sarah Lyon, b. in Kent, Conn. Oct. 11, 1762, m. Mar. 1786 Phebe Northrup, dr. of Samuel and Phebe Beecher Northrup, she being sixth in descent from Joseph Northrup of the Winthrop migration. She was b. Feb. 19, 1767 in Salisbury, Conn., and emigrated with her parents in 1770 to Lenox where Joseph the father of Samuel and others owned a tract of land. She survived her husband 39 years, living till 1867 and passing her one hundredth year on the farm to which she emigrated in her infancy. Her father Samuel N. d. in Salisbury Aug. 22, 1786, whither he had gone to look after the estate of his deceased father. Her husband, Jacob W., d. Feb. 14, 1828. He was a blacksmith by trade, and came to Lenox before 1784, probably about the close of 1783, soon after attaining his majority and completing his apprenticeship. A deed given Jan. 20, 1784 to "Abraham and Jacob Washburn blacksmith of Lenox Mass." to 100 acres of land in Hartwood - a tract of territory later divided between Washington, Lee and Lenox - shows that they were already residing in Lenox at the beginning of 1784. It was quite possibly the fact of their buying land

* I have not been able to identify this Miles W. Gilbert was a post or despatch rider during the war of 1812 between Tarrytown and New York, Numerous descendants of his are living in Utica, Burlington Flats and other places in Oswego Co. The family was perhaps one of the Westchester Washburn families.

in Hartwood and the probability of their establishing themselves there which led Samuel Northrup to invite Jacob to remain with him. On Apr. 14, 1785 Jacob and Abraham W. bought of John Coats for £55 lawful money 10 acres of land bounded on the E. by Lieut. Elijah Northrup's land, and again in Apr. 1786 Abraham and Jacob bought of Timothy Way of Lenox for £40 lawful money 2 plots of land, about 9 acres in extent, bounded on the N. by Caleb Culver's land and on the east by that of Charles Dibble. These 2 pieces of land joined land previously described as abutting on Elijah Northrup's land, and appears to constitute the $19\frac{3}{4}$ acres sold in Feb. 1789 to Amos Smith of Lenox after Abraham moved to Hinsdale. In the meantime Jacob had m. the dr. of Samuel Northrup, and Abraham was soon, 1787, to m. Mary the dr. of perhaps Abraham N., Samuel's uncle. On Nov. 3, 1788 Jacob alone bought of Danl. Keeler for £47-5 lawful money a tract of 10 acres bounded by James Guthrie's land. All these purchases aggregated $29\frac{1}{2}$ acres, possibly on what is now the East street, though that road authorized and laid out in 1784–5, was not apparently worked till about 1795. It was, I think, on the northern part of this last plot that Jacob and Phebe made their first home and that he built his first forge There was in my early days "the old orchard" of seedling apple trees, cut down in 1872, still growing there and in the midst of it on a little knoll on the W. side of the road, 300 yards or more N. of Jacob W.'s large house, were a cellar-hole and the cinders and other evidences of an abandoned blacksmith's smithy. But this seems to have been soon relinquished, as in the census of 1790 Jacob W. and family were included in the household of Phebe Northrup. The first Northrup house was on the E. side of the road, not far from the brook in what has been the orchard of the farm; and Mr. W.'s forge was on the West side, at

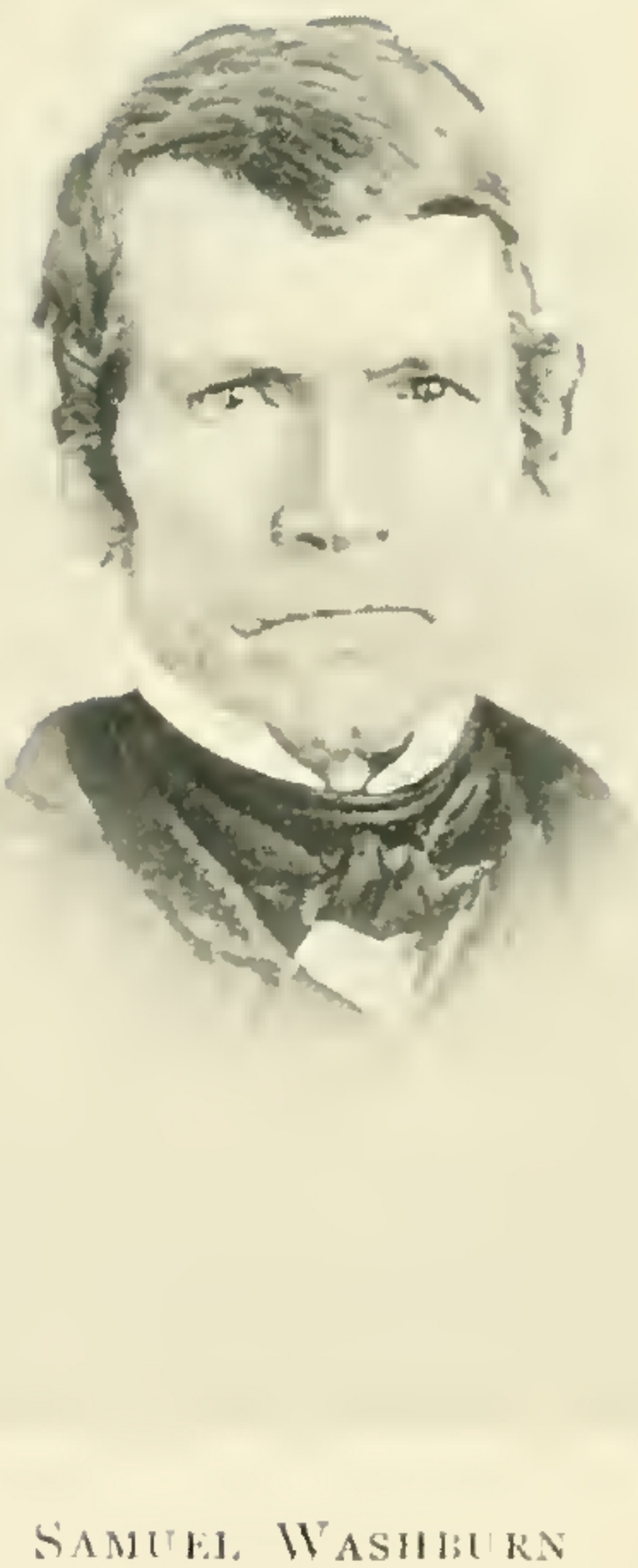
the top of the rise from the brook, and was still standing in 1840.

About 5 months after Mrs. Washburn's marriage, her father, Samuel Northrup, d. In 1772 his father, Joseph, had deeded to him "$\frac{1}{5}$ of a tract of 500 acres of land in Lenox", bounded on the S. by Elijah N.'s land "beginning from 70 rods S. of its N.W. corner". It appears to have been the block of land bounded on the S. by the present Sedgwick farm, on the E. by the Housatonic River and on the W. by what was afterwards East street; a valuable agricultural holding, which became the main body of the Jacob W. home farm. Some time before 1795 Samuel Northrup's estate was settled, the widow receiving her thirds in the personalty, besides an interest in the land. Jerry, the 1st born, received a donble portion in the personalty, £29-7-6, and the other children each £14-13-9 and rights in the real estate. By '95 Jerry, Samuel and Anna Northrup Stanley had, for the most part, sold out their interests to Jacob W. and settled in Shoreham, Vt., where the Northrups owned land, as in Lenox, apparently in connection with Larabe grants. In 1794 Thos. Gates, who in the meantime had m. for his 2nd wife Phebe Beecher Northrup, widow of Samuel N., bought the balance of the 3 emigrants' rights in their father's belongings for £30-0 0. In 1795 Jacob W. sold to Mr. Gates, for $1333.33 a part of the Northrup real estate which he had acquired, probably "the widow's third" of Samnel N.'s widow, now Mrs. Gates. Fourteen years later, in 1809, Jacob W. bought from T. G. 30 acres on the W. side of East Street, and a narrow strip on the E. side 70 or 80 rods in length running towards the river of about 10 acres bought off the S. edge of Mr. John Hawes' farm adjoining the Northrup property, and also the house occupied by Mr. Gates and wife, to become the property of Mr. W. after their death.

But Mrs. Gates survived her son-in-law, Mr. W., several years; and the house came to his heirs and through them to Miles Washburn abont 1833. This with 6 acres acquired in 1805 from Asher Sedgwick off the N.E. Corner of the Elijah Northrup farm rounded out the Northrup-Washburn home farm as it came into the possession of Capt. Miles Washburn on the settlement of the estate.

Jacob W. was a man of great energy and exceptional business ability. After establishing himself on his property on East Street, he acquired a share in the water power at Lenox Furnace, now Lenox Dale, for a forge, found ry and wood working shops; the property lying on the West bank of the river, next above the highway bridge. In company with his 3 oldest sons, Samuel, Amos and Ira he carried on an extensive business in iron casting and forging to meet the various wants of a large rural community of that day; stoves, hardware, plows, carts, wagons and simple machinery. In 1818 he extended his business to Lenox village, then the county seat, and was very successful there also.

Religiously also the family was typical of New England of that period. Mr. W. seems to have brought into the new home a quarto Bible carefully inscribed with the records of his father's family. To this was added in due time the larger and more ancient Northrup family Bible; and before his death these had been flanked on the one side by 6 quarto volumes of Scott's Commentaries, and on the other by the Pilgrim's Progress with numerous awe inspiring wood cuts, a Manual of Arms and Tactics with more wood cuts, and several other religious and devotional books whose backs and covers were more familiar than their contents. Not many men were members of the churches in those days. But that does not mean that they



SAMUEL WASHBURN

were negligent of the forms and observance of religion. Jacob's sons used to tell how, going down to the Housatonic one summer Sunday morning for a wash, they found a large fish stranded in a pool left by the receding water, and gleefully captured it and trimmphantly bore it home. But that was too much like Sunday fishing for their father, who sternly required them to carry it back and put it in the river again. Towards the close of his life Mr. W. was not on good terms with Rev. Dr. Shepard, pastor of the Cong. Ch., and in 1823 he united with the Episcopal Ch. of Lenox. In the year after the great revival of 1815, his wife and her mother Phebe B. W. Gates, his dr. Laura and the wives of Samuel and Ira were received into Dr. Shepard's Church, and the children of Ira were baptised, thus at the same time connecting 4 generations with the Congregational Ch. Jacob W. died in 1828, somewhat suddenly of some disease of the bowels, at the age of 66.

Children of Jacob and Phebe Northrup W.

25. i. Samuel[7], b. Nov. 7, 1786, m. Betsy Porter, d. May 20, 1880.
26. ii. Ira, b. Sep. 14, 1788, m. Olive Peck, June 20, 1810, d. Mar. 20, 1837.
iii. Sophia, b. Sep. 28, 1790, d. Aug. 30, 1793.
27. iv. Laura, b. July 12, 1792, m. Thos. Blossom, July 24, 1843, died May 5, 1877.
28. v. Amos S., b. Apr. 23, 1794, m. Roxana Peck, died Feb. 12, 1851.
29. vi. Thomas G., b. June 25, 1796, m. Sallie Crosbie, Nov. 1818, d. Oct. 14, 1832.
30. vii. Olive, b. May 1, 1798, m. John Sedgwick, May, 1817, d. June 6, 1873.
31. viii. Mary, b. June 2, 1800, m. Ira Nash, Jan. 5, 1825, d. Apr. 8, 1831.
32. ix. Miles, b. May 30, 1803, m. Emily Hatch, Oct. 20, 1829, d. May 14, 1882.
x. Anna S., b. Sep. 15, 1805, d. Jan. 21, 1830.

25. SAMUEL[7] W., s. of Jacob and Phebe Northrup W., b. Nov. 7, 1786, m. Betsey Porter, dr. of Capt. John Porter of Lenox, b. Oct. 7, 1789, d. Nov. 39, 1860. He d. May 20, 1880. Samuel W. carried on the business of blacksmithing and farming in the village of Lenox, then the county town of Berkshire. His residence was the first on the N. side of the street running down from the main street to the Lenox R. R. station and his shop on the opposite side, and east a little distance. His land extended from the edge of the town along the road as far as East street. In early days the farm was carried on by hired labor under his general oversight. In later years, his son, Frederick, superintended and finally inherited it. The house, a substantial brick structure built about the beginning of the last century, is still occupied by the widow of Frederick. As usual in those days, Mr. W. associated himself with a wheelwright, in his case his brother-in-law, Richard Miles. A very successful business was the result; and in the course of a long and well managed business life he accumulated a very considerable property. He was not wanting in local public spirit; but he never sought political office. He was a man of rugged constitution, never ill. When 90 years old he easily walked from the village to his old home a distance of 2 miles and back again with no discomfort to himself. His wife was a member of the Cong. Church having joined in 1815. He was not a communicant.

Children:—

33. i. Sophia[8].
34. ii. Frederick } b. Nov. 7, 1814.
35. iii. Franklin }

33. Sophia[8], dr. of Samuel[7] and Betsey Porter W., b. ... m. Apr. 15, 1831, George Sabin, s. of Origin Sabin, b. Apr. 20, 1805, and d. Feb. 26, 1882. Mr. Sabin was a

merchant in Lenox village till about 1848, when he bought an interest in the Pleasant Valley Papermill on the borders of Lee over against the Washburn estate. He was engaged in operating it till a. 1857 when he disposed of his interest in it and moved to Newark, N.J., where his children all married and reside.

Children:—

45. i. Sophia Elizabeth[9] Sabin, b. July 14, 1834, m. Dec. 24, 1856, Chas. Beach Pollard of Passippany, N.J., b. 1833. Both are living and celebrated their golden wedding in Dec. 1906. Children, George Sabin Pollard, b. 1857; Charles Wilson P., b. 1860; Mariah Louisa P., b. 1864; John Henry P., born 1868; Joseph Egbert P., b. 1870; Agusta Elizabeth P., b. 1872.

46. ii. Samuel Washburn Sabin, b. June 18, 1836, m. June 18, 1867, Leonora A. Harrison of Newark, N.J., b. 1837. Children, Mary Anner Sabin, b. 1868, m. 1890, Charles Carr.

47. iii. George O. Sabin, b. Apr. 14, 1844, d. Dec. 2, 1868.

48. iv. William Egbert Sabin, b. Apr. 10, 1845, m. June 16, 1869, Anu Amelia Dinger. Children, Ida Bell Sabin, b. 1871; Florence Louis S., b. 1873; Helen Wiley S., b. 1877; Hattie Arthur S., b. 1879; Willa Neal S., b. 1881; Annie Rolff S., b. 1884; Mildred S., b. 1887.

v. Mary A. Sabin, b. Oct. 23, 1849, d. Nov. 4, 1858.

34. Frederick[8] W., twin son with Franklin of Samuel[7] and Betsey Porter W., b. Nov. 7, 1814, m. Dec. 12, 1839, Harriet Sears, dr. of Luther Sears of New Lenox. She was b. Aug. 7, 1819 and d. Aug. 1, 1888. He m. 2nd a. 1890, Maria Butler, dr. of Levi Butler of Lenox and widow 1st of Mr. Cooper deceased and 2nd of Mr. Howland deceased. Mr. W.

d. Oct. 16, 1892. He lived on the old estate with his father and managed the large farming interest of the three, while his brother Franklin assisted his father in the blacksmithing business. He was a careful business man and a director in the neighboring bank. Both he and his wife were members of the Cong. Church. Child:—

49. George Frederick.

49. GEORGE FREDERICK[9], b. July 28, 1844, m. Dec. 8, 1869, Eliza Graves, dr. of S. D. Graves of Lee, b. July 7, 1845, d. Mar. 26, 1897, m. 2nd 1898, Ann Eliza Cole Gregory, widow of Mr. Gregory of Hillsdale, Mich. He d. Apr. 26, 1911 in Hillsdale and was buried in Lenox, Mass., with Good Templar rites by the order of which he was a member. He was a merchant and postmaster in Lenox. He suffered much from asthma, and on that account removed a. 1888 to Hillsdale, Mich. hoping for a mitigation of the disease. There he went into the coal and wood business with Edwin M. Washburn and later into an iron found ry, and the manufacture of window-screens. He had no children.

35. FRANKLIN[8] W., s. of Samuel[7] and Betsey Porter W., b. in Lenox, Nov. 7, 1814, m. Oct. 14, 1842, Lydia Ann Le Baron of Sheffield, Mass. She was b. in 1809, and d. in Lenox, Jan. 10, 1883. He died July 22, 1888, Mr. W. was engaged with his father in the blacksmithing business. He resided in Lenox village the greater part of his life; but on the death of his wife he removed to Pittsfield and made his home with his daughter till his death.

Child.

50. i. Grace Le Baron[9] W., b. in Lenox, Sept. 5, 1847.

50. GRACE LE BARON[9] W., dr. of Franklin and Ann Le Baron W., b. Sep. 5, 1847, m. June 1, 1870, John Henry

Manning, b. in Ellington, Conn., July 23, 1846, d. in Pittsfield, June 2, 1909. Mr. Manning carried on for many years a druggist business in Pittsfield. Later, he became much occupied in public affairs, was county commissioner and held other offices of trust. He was a sound and trustworthy man and much esteemed by the people of his city and county.

Children :—

i. Love Le Baron Manning[10], b. in Lenox, Nov. 11, 1871. She m. Oct. 5, 1892, George Coffin Hubbel of Pittsfield, and had Children:—i. Huelat Newton H., b. in Torrington, Conn., Nov. 6, 1894. ii. Grace Josephine H., b. in Pittsfield, Jan. 1901. iii. Edgar Gaylord H., b. in Pittsfield, July 4, 1907.

ii. Franklin Washburn[10] Manning, b. July 28, 1874, d. Aug. 17, 1898. "Student at Phillips Academy Andover 1895—7, enlisting in Company M. 2nd Reg., Mass., Militia, he survived the hardships and battles on the Island of Cuba in which he fought, to succumb at length to disease contracted on the island in his country's service and die on the transport Mobile on his homeward voyage and be buried at sea. He was the first from Pittsfield to make the sacrifice of his life in war with Spain. The City of Pittsfield will cherish his memory, and his name will be added to our list of Heroes." From Records of City of Pittsfield, Mass.

iii. Anna Parker[10] M., b. in Pittsfield, Nov. 28, 1876, m. Oct. 25, 1899, Herbert Phelps Ward of Gt. Barrington. Children, i. Dorathy Phelphs Ward, b. 1901. ii. Frances Le Baron Ward, b. May, 1903. iii. Anna Manning Ward, b. March 20, 1909.

iv. John Parker[10] M., b. in Pittsfield, Mar. 23, 1879, m. Oct. 22, 1906, Marcia Dewitt. Child, 1. Grace Le Baron Washburn Manning, b. Aug. 20, 1907.

26. IRA[7] W., s. of Jacob[6] and Phebe Northrup W., b. Sept. 14, 1788, m. June 20, 1810, Olive Peck of Lenox. He d. Mar. 20, 1837. She d. ... 1868. Ira Washburn was a wheelwright and wagon maker and was associated with his father and brothers in their wood craft and iron working business at Lenox Furnace. He lived at that place on the main road to Lenox center just below the Orin Carpenter property. After his death, the family broke up, the elder children having already married, and most of the younger marrying soon after. Mrs. W. remained till her death in Lenox with her children. She was received into the communion of the Lenox Cong. Church after the revival of 1814-15.

Children:—

36. i. Emily[8], b. Feb. 6, 1811, d. Aug. 8, 1836.
37. ii. William Ingersoll W., b. Jan. 4, 1812, d. Jan. 31, 1887.
38. iii. Luther Henry, b. Dec. 24, 1813, d. Apr. 2, 1896.
iv. Phebe, b. Aug. 1819, d. Sep. 1, 1821.
v. Amos, b. Aug. 21, 1822, d. Aug. 10, 1824.
39. vi. Roxanna, b. Feb. 24, 1832, d. Dec. 31, 1887.
40. vii. Martha, b. ... 1836, d. Sep. 2, 1908.

36. EMILY[8], dr. of Ira[7] and Olive Peck W., b. Feb. 6, 1811, m. a. 1831, William Northrup, s. of Elijah Northrup Jr. of Lenox. He was b. in 1809, and d. 1872. Children, i. Albert, b. 1833, m. 1855 in Lenox, Marrietta J. Plummer who d. in New Haven, Conn., m. 2d Lucy Tucker of Rocky Hill. No children by his first wife. He was a carpenter; served 4 years in the Civil War. ii. Amos S., b. 1835, d. 1836.

37. WILLIAM INGERSOLL[8] W., s. of Ira[7] and Olive Peck W., b. Jan. 4, 1812, m. in 1836, Elizabeth B. Bliss of Lee. She was b. in 1807, d. Aug. 26, 1887. He d. Jan. 31, 1889. William I. W. began business as a skilled cabinet maker;

but as that business became consolidated in great establishments, he turned his attention to house building, and many houses and other buildings in Lenox testify to his skill and trustworthy workmanship. In 1882 he removed with his family to Fall River, Mass., whither his daughter Phebe had gone to live, and there he died.

Children :—

51. i. PHEBE[9], b. 1842, m. John Nicholson, b. in Alexandria (Egypt) in 1834 of Scotch parentage, emigrated from Scotland to the U. S. resided in Fall River, and d. there in 1891. They had two children, i. William W., ii. Annie who m. Alva B. Peckham.

52. ii. Fanny P.[9], b. 1847, not m. Resides in Somers, Conn.

38. LUTHER HENRY[8], s. of Ira[7] and Olive Peck W., b. Dec. 24, 1813, m. 1840, Laura Potter of Lanesboro, Mass. who was b. Aug. 4, 1819 and d. Aug. 15, 1874, m. 2d wife 1880, Martha M. Bradley of Pittsfield. He died Apr. 2, 1896. L. Henry W. learned the blacksmith trade in the firm to which his father belonged, and soon after reaching his majority established himself in Lanesboro center. He lived in Lanesboro the greater part of his life and carried on a prosperous business. On giving up work, he removed to Pittsfield where he died.

Children :—

53. i. CAROLINE, m. Oliver B. Buell of Pittsfield, and had Children, i. Gertrude E., ii. Henry, iii and iv, 2 others who d. a. 1880.

34. ii. BENTON C.[9] W., born 1846, m. 1868, Carrie Raybold. The family is now residing in Oshkosh, Wis.

Children :—

i. ELINORA M., b. ... m. 1897, J. F. Kluwin of Oshkosh.

39. ROXANA[8] W., dr. of Ira[7] and Olive Peck W., b. Feb. 24, 1832, m. 1853, Lorenzo D. Smith of Lenox, b. 1822. She d. Dec. 31, 1887. Children:—i. Frank H. Smith, ii. Hattie E., m. W. Demming who is employed in the Winsted, Na. Bank, Conn., iii. William E., iv. Menie J. who m. Edgar Wilson of Winsted, and has two children, Olive and Ruth Wilson, v. Charles L., vi. Anna Mary who m. F. N. Sibley of Hardwick, Mass. and has four children, vii. Carrie L. who m. Charles Francis of Worcester, Mass. and had a child wh. d. in 1898.

40. MARTHA L.[8], dr. of Ira[7] and Olive Peck W., b. in Lenox in 1836, m. in 1854, John Henry Mattoon of Lenox. She d. Sept. 2, 1908. He d. Feb. 7, 1911, aged 84. No children. Mr. Mattoon was a farmer; had a good farm about 2 miles on the road from Lenox village to Pittsfield was a quiet, reliable and most useful citizen. His wife abounded in good and charitable works. Both were members of the Congregational Church.

27. LAURA[7] W., dr. of Jacob[6] and Phebe Northrup W., b. July 12, 1792, m. July 24, 1843, Thos. Blossom, formerly of Lenox, later of Brighton near Rochester, N.Y. He d. a. 1846, she d. in Lenox, May 5th, 1877. Laura W. received part of her education in the family of the Beechers in Litchfield, Conn. She was engaged in school teaching for several years. In marrying Mr. Blossom she married an old neighbour whose family owned a place just to the W. of the Washburn property. Mr. B. m. 1st Hannah, sister of Elisha Yale, D.D. He was an elder in the Pres. Ch., a man of integrity and sound judgment. He was a nursery man and fruit grower. A fatal disease developed soon after his marriage of which he died two or three years later. After his death, Mrs. B. lived much with Rev. Dr. Yale, her uncle, in Kingsboro, N.Y. and later with her

widowed sister, Olive Sedgwick of Newark, N.J. She cared for her aged mother when infirmity made care necessary, and d. in Lenox in 1877.

28. Capt. Amos Stanley[7], s. of Jacob[6] and Phebe Northrup W., b. Apr. 23, 1794, m. a. 1815, Roxana Peck of Lenox. She d. Mar. 14, 1830. On Sept. 30, 1830, he m. Amanda Mattoon also of Lenox. She was b. 1798 and d. May 24, 1880, surviving her husband 29 years. Mr. W. lived at the Furnace, in a large and handsome house almost opposite his place of business, and which not long after his death was converted into a hotel. He continued to carry on at the Furnace (Lenox Dale) blacksmithing, the found ry and farming, trusting his farm to hired superintendence. The growth of the iron industry and large found ries and wagon-making firms gradually led to his withdrawal in the forties from these parts of his business, and his blacksmithing was in charge of his son the latter part of his life. He was a captain in the state Militia prior to 1830. He d. Feb. 12, 1851.

Children :—

41. i. Sidney Amos[8], b. Oct. 19, 1817.

41. Sidney Amos[8], son of Amos[7] and Roxanna Peck W., b. Oct. 19, 1817, m. late in 1835, Harriet Miner of New Canaan, Conn. She was b. in 1818, d. Feb. 6, 1890. He d. Dec. 22, 1897. He gave up the shop not long after his father's death, did some farming and was more or less occupied with the hotel.

Children :—

54. i. Charles H.[9], b. Aug. 25, 1836.

55. ii. Amos Stanley, b. Mar. 16, 1844.

iii. Elery, b. Sept. 22, 1853, d. March 6, 1868.

54. CHARLES H.[9], s. of Sidney Amos[8] and Harriet Miner W., b. Aug. 25, 1836, m. 1st Francis Cutting. She was born Aug. 20, 1836, d. Oct. 6, 1857, m. 2d Catharine Henry, b. Apr. 7, 1834. She died Jan. 17, 1876. He d. Jan. 9, 1901.

Children :—

64. i. Annie[10].

65. ii. Hattie M., b. 1865.

66. iii. William H., b. 1868.

64. ANNIE[10], dr. of Charles H[9] and Francis Cutting W., m. Seymour O. Tillotson. She d. 1883. Children, Claude W. Tillotson, b. 1883. He m. June 17, 1908, Cora Cassabourn and had a dr. Rosalie C. Tillotson, b. Apr. 14, 1909.

65. HATTIE M. W.[10], dr. of Charles[9] and Catharine Henry W., b. 1865, m. Charles Tucker of Lee in 1883. He was b. in 1858. Children, i. Clarence H. Tucker, b. 1884. ii. Stanley W. Tucker, b. in 1888.

66. WILLIAM H.[10] W., s. of Charles[9] and Catharine Henry W., b. 1868, m. 1888, Isabella Campbell of Penn Yan, N. Y. She was b. in 1869.

Children :—

77. i. Charles Sidney[11] W., b. 1890.

78. ii. James W. W., b. 1892.

79. iii. Hattie Isabella W., b. 1895.

80. iv. Willie Allen W., b. 1897.

55. AMOS STANLEY[9], s. of Sidney Amos[8] and Harriet Miner W., b. Mar. 16, 1844, m. Dec. 5, 1860, Sarah Palmer. She was b. in 1836 and is still living. He d. Feb. 13, 1897.

Children :—

67. i. Sidney Palmer[10] W., born Oct. 29, 1868, d. Jan. 27, 1893.

68. ii. Amos Stanley W. Jr., b. Mar. 11, 1876.

68. Amos Stanley[10], Jr., s. of Amos Stanley[9] and Sarah Palmer W., b. Mar. 11, 1876, m. Jan. 22, 1900, Therence Rosier, born May 28, 1872.

Children:—

81. i. Annie S.[11], b. June 10, 1901.
82. ii. Stanley, b. Sept. 9, 1902.
83. iii. Enoch P., b. Sept. 3, 1904.
84. iv. Olive, b. Sept. 30, 1906.

29. Thomas Gates[7] W., s. of Jacob[6] and Phebe Northrup W., b. July 25, 1796, m. Nov. 1818, Sally Crosby. Mr. W. till 22 years of age looked after the home farm. In 1818 he emigrated with his wife to Ohio. After prospecting about for some time, he at last settled on land previously bought by his father in Mantua in the "Western Reserve". The town is some distance from the lake, but the region was the haunt of malarial fever. 14 years later the whole family was cut off by Autumnal fever. Both Mr. and Mrs. W. were members of the Cong. Church in Lenox and were dismissed to join the Mantua church at the time of their emigration. Mrs. W. died Oct. 14, 1832. He d. later in the same year.

Children:—

i. Anna Laura, b. ... d. Aug. 25, 1832.
ii. Mary, b. ... d. Aug. 19, 1832.
iii. Miles, b. ... d. Aug. 13, 1832.

30. Olive[7], dr. of Jacob[6] and Phebe Northrup W., b. May 1, 1798, m. May, 1817, John Sedgwick, s. of Asher and Temperance Sedgwick, next neighbors, on what was the Elijah Northrup property. She d. June 6, 1873 surviving her husband about a dozen years. Mr. Sedgwick was a merchant in Lenox village, owning the place later

owned by the Sabins adjoining the Judge Walker place. About 1838, he moved to Newark, N. J. and made his home on Broad St. He went into the coastwise carrying trade and in 1850 he had 3 vessels plying between New York and near-by New Jersey ports and southern coast cities. The business was profitable, and he continued in it till his death, a few years later.

Children:—

42. i. Ellen M.[8], b. Feb. 16, 1828.

42. Ellen M.[8], dr. of John and Olive[7] Washburn Sedgwick, b. Feb. 16, 1828, m. May 16, 1848, Orson Wilson of Newark, N.J., s. of Joseph Wilson. He d. some time before 1896. She d. Apr. 12, 1908. Mr. Wilson began as a clerk in the hardware establishment of McName[e] and Co., soon became a partner and then chief owner in the concern. He was elected Mayor of Newark for one or more terms in the late 60's and early 70's. He lost much of his property in the great panic of 1873. He was a prominent man in church and city affairs during and after the war.

Children:—i. Orson S. Wilson, b. Sept. 1, 1849, did not marry, d. in Newark in 1903. ii. Ellen V. Wilson, b. July 25, 1851, m. Jan. 31, 1872, Wm. G. Francisco. He d. Sept. 2, 1882. Their children were i. Orson Wilson Francisco, b. Feb. 1, 1874, m. May 12, 1897, Grace B. Tuttle, b. May 14, 1878. Four grandchildren of Ellen M. Wilson were living at the time of her death in this family. ii. William G. Francisco, b. Oct 12, 1878.

32. Capt. Miles[7] W., 5th and youngest son of Jacob[6] and Phebe Northrup W., b. May 30, 1803, d. May 14, 1882, m. Oct. 20, 1829, Emily Hatch, dr. of Dan and Lucy Hatch of Coventry, Conn. Dan Hatch was a Revolutionary sol-

David Scudder Washburn.

dier. Mrs. Hatch a. 1828, m. Eliza Northrup of Lenox (See account of the Hatch family). Captain Miles was a farmer and resided on the ancestral Washburn-Northrup estate. He was possessed among others of the old New England virtues—those of patience, application, thrift and conscientious rectitude. Though left at his father's death in very moderate circumstances, he succeeded in 12 or 15 years in satisfying the claims of all the heirs, and acquiring unencumbered possession of the original estate; made his farm one of the best in town and was one of the most prosperous residents in that part of the township. One night in March 1848, a fire made a clean sweep of his barns, buildings, vehicles, machinery, tools and cattle, on none of which he had insurance. The next day he set about providing himself with more modern buildings and improved tools and machinery. Mr. W. was from his boyhood a consistent and honored member and a generous supporter of the church. A little later others told (he did not) of saving a woman from drowning in the Housatonic at the Furnace, crossing at the risk of his own life. He was among the last of the captains of the state Militia, an earnest advocate of total abstinence in the 30's when it was not yet popular, and a director of the local bank. Though he transacted much business and made many loans, he once said he never sued or was sued at law by anybody. Occasionally the violators of the liquor laws threatened to burn down his buildings because of his known opposition to their illegal traffic. Mr. W. never sought or held any political office in the town. The greater part of the Washburn family belonged to the Whig and Republican parties, both of which were in hopeless minority in Lenox. He died of malarial fever with other complications a few days before reaching the age of 79 years. He was survived for 5 years by his widow, Emily Hatch W. who was b. in Coventry,

Conn., Jan. 26, 1803, and lived in that town and Tolland till the marriage of her mother to Col. Elijah Northrup of Lenox. She d. Aug. 10, 1887.

Children:—

43. i. George Thomas[8] W., b. Sept. 5, 1832.
44. ii. Edwin Miles W., b. Mar. 11, 1836.

43. George Thomas Washburn[8], s. of Miles[7] and Emily Hatch W., b. Sept. 5, 1832, m. Sept. 1, 1859, Eliza Ellen Case, dr. of Ira and Mary Smith Case of Glovers-ville, N.Y. Mr. W. joined the Cong. Church of Lenox in June 1850, was educated at Lenox Academy and Williams College where he took his B.A. degree in 1855, and 3 years later completed his theological course at Andover Seminary in Aug. 1858, was ordained a missionary Mar. 24, 1859, being then under appointment of the A.B.C.F.M. to the Mission in Madura, India, and sailed with his wife for India, Jan. 2nd, 1860. For the first 10 years of his Indian life he was in charge of a mission district with congregations of Christians and schools in numerous villages calling for supervision, and a large Hindu population calling for evangelistic work. The following 30 years of his missionary life he was engaged in educational work at Pasumalai, a little S.W. of the Municipality of Madura. From 1870 to '91 he was president of the Theological Seminary of the Mission; and from 1875 to 1900 he was head of the grammar and high school. In 1881, when the work had developed, Pasumalai College, now Madura College, was organized and affiliated with the University of Madras. Of the College, he was president except during furloughs, till he retired from the service of the Mission. The educational work in his care continued to prosper and develop, and in 1886 a training institution for teachers was opened by him under government supervision. In 1892 the extending work had become much too large for the over-

sight of a single man, and the theological department was separated from the other educational work, and placed in the charge of the Rev. J. P. Jones, D.D., while Dr. Washburn continued in charge of the college, the fitting schools and the Training Institution for teachers. He received the Doctor's degree from his own college in 1889 and was a fellow of the Madras University. Dr. W. opened a printing office and established a Tamil-English newspaper in 1870, which he and Mrs. W. continued to edit for 25 years except when absent from the country. He also edited and published several books and tracts in Tamil. From his first taking charge of Mission work he found much building of churches, school houses, &c., demanding his initiative, financial aid, and oversight. In the Battalagundu District 3 brick churches and 2 school buildings, in Pasumalai the erection of buildings for the college and for the staff of the college, and for other departments and their teachers, the remodeling of other edifices fitting them for the enlarged work, are indications of some of his activities in this direction. During the fatal famine of 1877-8 Mr. and Mrs. Washburn organized a children's nursery and refuge that provided for over 1,500 children, and when the famine ceased left on their hands an orphanage of about 30 waifs to be brought up and trained, the last of whom was married and left in 1895. On Mar. 10, 1900, 70 of these and their children who addressed them as "father and mother" assembled to bid them a tearful adieu. At the end of March of that year Mr. and Mrs. W. having completed, within 11 days, a service of 40 years in India, resigned their work and returned to the U.S. The long continued draft on their energy resulting from a hot tropical climate had exhausted their resisting power, and made longer residence in India impossible. They reside at present with their son in Meriden, Conn., and still aid

as far as they may the Indian work they prosecuted for more than the lifetime of a generation.

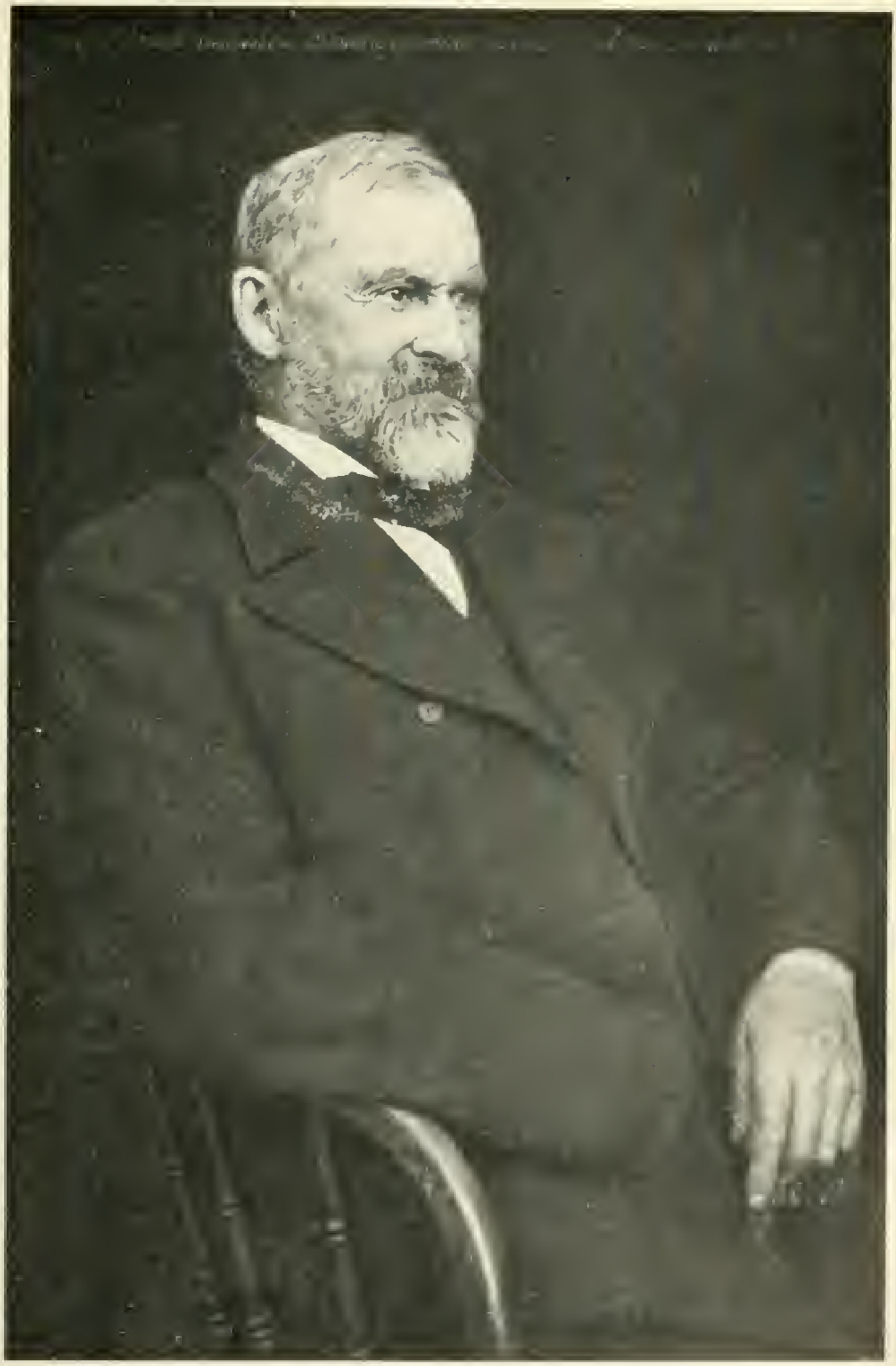
Children :—

56. i. Edwin Case[9] W., b. Sept. 1, 1861.
57. ii. David Scudder W., b. May 21, 1863.

56. EDWIN CASE[9] W., s. of George T.[8] and Eliza Case W., b. Sept. 1, 1861 in Madura, Madras Presidency, British India, accompanied his parents to the U.S. in 1872, fitted for college in the W. Newton High School, but owing to a break down in health gave up a college education, and joined his brother in business. Not married; became an inmate of the Hartford Retreat for the insane in 1889 where he still remains.

57. DAVID SCUDDER[9] W., s. of George T.[8] and Eliza Case W., b. in Battalagundu, Madras Pres., British India, May 21, 1863, m. Nov. 29, 1905, Lucie Driesbach of Meriden, Conn. He made his home in Lenox, Mass. for several years, was educated in the Auburndale schools; and after training for it, took the florist and market gardening business in Meriden in 1885, in company with his brother; in which business he still is. He is a member of the 1st Cong. Ch. They have no children.

44. EDWIN MILES[8] W., s. of Miles[7] and Emily Hatch W., b. in Lenox, Mass., Mar. 11, 1836, m. June 8, 1859, Angeline Orilla Judd, dr. of James and Amanda Brewster Judd of Lenox, and later of Ripon, Wis., b. Dec. 20, 1836. Angeline O. Judd W. is a direct descendant through her mother, Amanda Brewster, dr. of William Brewster, of the great Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower Colony of 1620. Edwin Miles W., was educated at Lenox Academy was a farmer, miller, feed merchant, extensive importer and dealer in Holstein cattle, and later in Hillsdale, Mich., dealer in coal, wood, cement, sewer and drain-pipe and



EDWIN MILES WASHBURN

tile, &c. Owing to a disabling fracture of a limb in his mill, and later to the loss of a hand, he gave up farming and sold the ancestral place in Lenox which had been in possession of the family for five generations, and removed to Hillsdale, Mich., the county seat of the county of the same name, in July, 1887. There he engaged in mercantile business, as before mentioned, and later established an iron foundry and a window-screen factory; the last two of which did not prove profitable. He was mayor of the city, trustee of Hillsdale College, director in the local bank, and vice-president of the Rio Colerado Land and Irrigation Co. In the last years of his residence in Hillsdale his health was in a very shattered condition; and after much illness, he and his wife spent the winters of 1903 and 1904 in Southern California. In Nov. of 1904, having disposed of his interests in Hillsdale, the family consisting of himself, his wife and daughter Stella removed to Pomona, Cal. The change proved of some benefit; but the steady aggravation of the disease wore out his already broken constitution, and he fell asleep Mar. 16, 1908, aged 72 years and 4 days. Mr. Washburn was a man of sterling rectitude in business, the soul of honor in fiduciary matters, progressive, enterprising and clear sighted. A lover of music, and teaching himself mostly on the organ, he started the movement to supply the Lenox Church with one and played it unpaid till the fracture of his limb made it impossible for him to do so.

Children:—

58. i. Robert George[9] W., b. July 9, 1860.
59. ii. Henry James W., b. Oct. 7, 1862.
60. iii. Mary Eliza W., b. Mar. 1, 1868.
61. iv. Oliver Miles W., b. Mar. 1, 1873.
62. v. Stella Angeline W., b. July 19, 1875.
63. vi. John Raymond W., b. Dec. 14, 1879.

58. ROBERT GEORGE[9] W., s. of Edwin Miles[8] and Angeline Judd W., b. July 9, 1860, m. Feb. 16, 1885, Clara, dr. of David and Bella Taylor Egglestone of Litchfield, Mich. Robert George[9] W. was a great sufferer from asthma. After searching in various sections of the country for a location least provocative of his complaint, he settled in Litchfield, Mich., the county seat of Litchfield county, in March 1883. Here he bought a farm and married. He is held in much esteem by his fellow townsmen for the sterling qualities of his character; has been president of the municipality, secretary and treasurer of the local Dairy Association, and is at present residing on his farm in that town.

Children:—

i. Mary[10], b. May 20, 1886, d. Sept. 23, 1887.

ii. MILDRED Brewster b. Dec. 17, 1890. She is a graduate of Hillsdale College and a proficient in music in which she holds a diploma from that institution, in which also she is an instructor.

59. HENRY JAMES[9] W., s. of Edwin Miles[8] and Angeline O. Judd W., b. in Lenox, Mass. Oct. 7, 1862, m. Ellen L. Bartlett, dr. of Mr. Frank Bartlett of Lenox, July 19, 1887. Mr. Washburn was educated in the high and lower schools of Lenox and Lee, and made 3 trips to Holland for the primary purpose of purchasing and importing cattle for the home estate. In the mean time he acquired such a command of the Dutch language as later proved of value in the Departmental service at Washington. In 1887 he became manager of 6 farms owned by the Lenox and Stockbridge Land Syndicate. In 1891 he bought a farm in Hillsdale, Mich., and moved to that place; began in 1895 the study of veterinary medicine in the Chicago School of V. M. and completed his course in Columbia University,

Washington, D.C., which in 1898 granted him the degree of D.V.M. The same year he was appointed by the U.S. Bureau of Animal Industries and stationed at St. Joseph, Mo. In 1901 he was transferred to head-quarters in Washington, D.C. for service in the Bureau, and in 1903 advanced to be Assistant Chief in the Pathological Division of the Bureau. The family is interested in the church work of Washington, and Mrs. Washburn finds much philanthropic and charitable work in which she makes herself of service to others. Both are members of the 1st Cong. Church. One child, a son b. Apr. 2, 1889, d. in infancy.

60. MARY ELIZA[9], dr. of Edwin M. and Angelino O. Judd W., b. Mar. 1, 1868, m. Aug. 3, 1892, Rev. Fred. Vamillia Hawley, s. of Hanford and Mahala J. Abel H. of Bath, Mich., b. Nov. 2, 1862. Mr. Hawley took his B.A. degree at Hillsdale College and studied there for the ministry; was ordained in 1891; pastor in Brooklyn, Mich. Withdrew from the Baptist denomination; organized a Peoples' Church in B. in 1893; pastor of the Unitarian Church in Jackson, Mich., 1897 to 1900; pastor of the Church of the Messiah, Louisville, Ky. 1900-2; secretary of the Unitarian Conference with supervision of churches in 14 states 1903-4 residing in Chicago; pastor of the church of the Unity, Chicago, since 1904; President of the Ill. Conference of Unitarian Churches since 1906; Assistant Editor of "Unity" Chicago; Grand Chaplain of the Order of Elks 1905-7.

Children:—

i. Florence[10] Hawley, b. Mar. 10, 1893.
ii. Pearl Hawley, b. June 11, 1895.

61. OLIVER MILES WASHBURN, (son of Edwin M. Washburn and Angeline O. Judd Washburn); born at Lenox, Massachusetts, March 1, 1873; m. Aug. 9, 1910, Carrie

Adele Rockwell of Oakland, California. He attended public schools of Lenox, and of Hillsdale, Michigan, and graduated from Hillsdale College, A.B. 1894. Instructor in Latin in the same, 1892-4, 1895-6. Fellow in Latin of the University of Chicago, resident in Rome, Italy, 1899-1900. Student in Bonn, Germany, 1902-1904. Fellow of the American Archæological Institute in the American School of Classical Studies at Athens, Greece, 1904-1906. Instructor, University of Chicago, High School, 1906-1907. Instructor, Columbia University, Summer Session, 1907. Instructor, University of California, 1907-1909. Assistant Professor of Classical Archæology, in the same 1909-. Province Chief of the Alpha Tau Omega College Fraternity, 1910.

Author of monographs in archæology for the Archæologisches Jahrbuch, Berlin, and the American Journal of Archæology.

Child :—

Carol Patricia, b. at Berkeley, Cal., Aug. 22, 1911.

62. STELLA ANGELINE[9], dr. of Edwin M[8] and Angeline O. Judd W., b. in Lenox Jan. 19, 1875, educated in Hillsdale High School and College, qualified in the latter as an instructor in instrumental and vocal music and choir director, is an accomplished amateur photographer; not married; resides with her mother in Pomona, Cal.

63. JOHN RAYMOND[9] W., s. of Edwin M.[8] and Angeline O. Judd W., b. in Lenox, Mass. Jan. 14, 1879, m. Dec. 2, 1903, Idella, dr. of B. F. and Amanda Parish St. John of Sterling, Ill. John Raymond W. completed the high school course in Hillsdale H. S.; began but did not finish a veterinary course in Chicago; went in 1904 to Arizona in the employ of the Rio Colerado Land and Irrigation Co.,

Prof. Oliver Miles Washburn.

3 years later he bought a place in Needles, Cal. and in 1909 bought land for citrous fruit cultivation in Strathmore, Tulare Co., Cal. where he now resides.

Children :—

i. An infant, d. in infancy.

69. ii. Edwin George[10], b. in Pomona, Cal. Sept. 25, 1907.

70. iii. Mary Idella, b. Pomona, Cal. Oct. 20, 1909.

71. iv. Robert Brewster, b. in Strathmore Jan. 17, 1911.

ELIHU CASE
URIAL CASE

JOSEPH S. CASE
ZINO CASE

WILLIAM CASE
RUFUS CASE

VIII

CONNECTED FAMILIES

Ancestry

Elizabeth Mitchell	...	Experience Mitchell Francis Cook
Hannah Latham	...	Robert Latham John Winslow James Chilton
Patience Miles	...	Richard Miles
Phebe Northrup	...	Joseph Northrup Thomas Gates
Emily Hatch	...	Thomas Hatch Isaac Hatch
Lucy Jones Hatch	...	William Jones Elijah Northrup
Elijah Hubbard Goodrich		
Elisha Yale	...	Thomas Yale
Harriet Sears	...	Richard Sears
Lydia An LeBaron	...	Francis Lebaron
Eliza E. Case	...	John Case
Angeline O. Judd	...	Thomas Judd William Brewster
Ella Bartlett	...	Robert Bartlett

VIII

Connected Families—Ancestry

Ancestry of Elizabeth Mitchell, wife of John Washburn[2]

Experience Mitchell, b. 1609, m. a. 1628, Jane, dr. of Francis and Esther Cooke. He d. 1689, aged 89. The two brothers, Experience and Thomas Mitchell, belonged to the Leyden pilgrimage and were probably born in Holland. And while Thomas remained in that country, Experience, then a youth of 14, came over to America in the ship Ann in 1623 in company with Mrs. Cooke and children. He seems to have been in the care of, or in some way connected with the Cooke family. He had a share in the first division of lots in 1624, and also a share in the division of the live stock in 1627. He sold his land in Plymouth in 1631 to Samuel Eddy but seems to have remained in town living at a place called Spring Hill. In 1650 he bought William Paybody's farm in Duxbury. He, in company with the two John Washburns and others, was an original proprietor in the Bridgewater purchase, but sold his share to Thomas Haywood. He lived in Duxbury at Blue Fish River. Late in life he came with his son Edward to live in Bridgewater at a place called Joppa. He made his will in 1684 and d. in 1689. *Children*:—Elizabeth; Thomas; Mary; Edward; Sarah; Jacob; John and Hannah. The order of birth uncertain.

Francis Cooke, father of Elizabeth Mitchell came over in the Mayflower in 1620 accompanied by his son John. His wife Esther accompanied with the children, Jacob, Jane, Esther and others came over in the Ann in 1623. He had 6 children; and had 6 shares in the division of the land in 1624 and 7 shares in the division of the cattle, one added for a child b. in the interval. While sojourning

in the Netherlands Mr. Cooke m. a Walloon, Esther. He made his will in 1659 and d. April 7, 1673. He was among the first to purchase land in Dartmouth in 1652, and in Middleborough in 1662. His dr. Jane m. Experience Mitchell a. 1628.

Ancestry of Hannah Latham, wife of Joseph Washburn[3]

Her father, ROBERT LATHAM of Cambridge, Mass., emigrated before 1639, was 2 or more years with "that gracious, sweet, heavenly-minded, soul-reviving minister", Thomas Shepard of Newtown (Cambridge), removed to Marshfield in 1643, m. Susanna, dr. of John Winslow, brother of Gov. Edward Winslow, 1649, had children, Mary James, Chilton, Joseph, Elizabeth, HANNAH, and Sarah. William Latham came over in the Mayflower as a servant of John Carver, first Governor of the Plymouth Colony and settled in Marshfield. The two were doubtless relatives, perhaps, brothers.

JOHN WINSLOW, bro. of Edward Winslow, Governor of Plymouth, 1633,-6, and-44, b. a. 1596, came over to America in the Fortune in 1621, m. a. 1627 MARY, dr. of James and Susanna Chilton, had several children, of whom Susanna m. Robert Latham, and Sarah m. Miles Standish.

JAMES CHILTON, passenger on the Mayflower, d. on Cape Cod soon after signing the Mayflower compact. His wife d. soon after landing at Plymouth. His dr. MARY, reputed to be the first Pilgrim woman to step on Plymouth rock, m. JOHN WINSLOW and was the grandmother of HANNAH LATHAM WASHBURN, w. of Joseph W[3]. *Will p. 178c.*

Ancestry of Patience Miles, wife of Ebenezer Washburn[4]

Richard Miles, the emigrant, in 1639, was a sharer in the first allotment of land in Stratford, New Haven Colony, and also received house lot No. 37, which he, later, sold to Joseph Hawley, and acquired a large property in Milford. He was in New Haven in 1644 and 1652, and a member of the General Court of the New Haven Colony. He had several daughters and 2 sons, John[2] and Samuel[2]. John[2] m. Elizabeth Harriman and had a son Samuel[3] and other children. Samuel[2], with whom we are concerned, m. Hannah Welmott and had the following *children*; Abigail, b. Jan. 3, 1670; Samuel, b. July 15, 1672; Stephen[3], b. Dec. 1674; Theophilus, b. Mar. 16, 1677.

Stephen[3], m. Patience.....of Milford, moved to Derby in 1706-7, bought and sold land there and d. there before 1713, probably in 1712. He made no will. His wife was appointed executrix, and on Apr. 15, 1713, an appraisal of property at £254-14-0 was filed in the probate court. In April, 1722, "Serj. Benj. Bunnell in behalf of his wife Patience, executrix for Stephen Miles, late of Derby, deceased, filed an exhibit setting forth that the profits of sd. estate were £8-0-0 for the 11 years making a total of £160-16-4 (?) and the funeral expenses, charged for administration bringing up a young child £18-6-9, and other charges amounted to £91-7-1." Guardians for the children, all minors in 1712-13, were appointed at that time, first Joseph Wheeler for 4 of them including Patience, later the Merwins for all.

The Derby Town Record of the *children* is—

Mary, b. Aug. 4, 1697; Joseph, b. Jan. 24, 1703;

Patience, b. Sept. 20, 1704; Eunice, b...., 1707;

Stephen, b...., 1708; Justice, b...., 1711.

The list of children's ages at the death of Mr. Miles differs much from the above list, Mary 13½ years; Stephen 12; Joseph 9; Patience 7½; Eunice 6; and Justice 1. Joseph Wheeler, says Orcutt, History of New Milford, was an "Original Proprietor" of the town of N. Milford, 1706. Sarj. Benj. Bunnell, referred to above, was of an old Derby family and formerly lived there, but was one of the early settlers of N. Milford. His first wife, Hannah..., whom he m. before moving to New Milford, d. Nov. 16, 1716. He m. Patience Miles, the widow, Aug. 27, 1717. Though there are some indications that the Miles family and the Bunnells were in 1722 living in Derby, the stronger indications are that they were established inhabitants of New Milford, and that Patience had been living with her mother since her 2nd marriage in 1717; and therefore, she as well as Ebenezer Washburn were inhabitants of New Milford at the time of their marriage. There is something which looks like disappointment in pecuniary matters connected with Mr. W's. buying land in 1721, and having to abandon it in 1723, which suggests some connection between these transactions and the settlement of the Miles estate in 1722, 11 years after his death.

[There was a family of Miles associated with Samuel Washburn as wheelwrights and wagon makers in Lenox whose family names suggest descendants of the above family. The father was Richard Miles, the 2 sons, Stephen and John.]

Ancestry of Phebe Northrup, wife of Jacob Washburn

Joseph Northrup[1], emigrant, was probably from Yorkshire, England, and of Sir Richard Saltenstall's company "of good character and fortune" who came over in the

Mrs. Phebe Northrop Washburn

Hector and Martin in 1637. They came by way of Boston; came on to New Haven and settled in Apr. 1638, and removed to Milford 1639. The "free planters" were enrolled in November of that year; but Joseph N. and others not being then church members, their names follow after the planters. He united with the Milford church in 1642 and became a voter in due time. He m. Mary, dr. of Francis Norton, who with his wife were ancestors of the Hon. Joel T. Hadley, Abijah Carrington, Comptroler, and others. There is a memorial bridge in Milford over a local stream in the parapet of which are arranged memorial stones to the first settlers of the town. Among these occurs "Joseph Northrup, Obit, 1669, Mary his wife." Both husband and wife left wills; that of his wife dated Jan. 24, 1683. The estate was inventoried the following month. The *children* were JOSEPH[2], bap. Aug. 9, 1649; Samuel bap. 1651; Jeremiah b. Jan. 1654; John, b. Aug. 1656; d. before 1683; Zopher, b. June, 21, 1661; Daniel, b. Aug. 1664; William, b. June 2, 1666; Mary, b. Jan. 1670.

JOSEPH[2], s. of Joseph[1] and Mary Norton N., b. July 17, 1649, made freeman 1670, m. Miriam Blackman, dr. of James and Miriam B., the latter the dr. of Moses Wheeler of Milford. Blackman's father, Aaron, was "a clergyman, bred at Christ's College, Oxford", and came to America in 1638. Joseph N. d. June 1, 1700. His widow gave bonds in the penalty of £300 in the following November.

Children:—

1. JOSEPH[3], bap. Oct. 29, 1689;
2. James, bap. Jan. 15, 1693;
3. Moses, bap. Mar. 31, 1695;
4. Miriam, bap. May 15, 1698.

JOSEPH[3], s. of Joseph and Miriam Blackman N., bap. Oct. 29, 1689 in Milford; removed to Ridgefield, Conn.,

where he and his brothers James and Moses united with others at 3 separate times in purchase of land from the Indians - in 1715, 1721 and 1727. He m. Susanna Roberts, Nov. 20, 1713 and d. 1733.

Children recorded in Milford:—1. Susanna[4], b. Aug. 31, 1714; 2. JOSEPH[4], b. May 11, 1716; 3. Eli, b. May 1, 1718; 4. Aaron, b. Nov. 30, 1720; 5. Abraham, b. Sept. 18, 1722; 6. Isaac, b. Nov. 10, 1725; 7. Miriam, b. July 18, 1728. This Abraham led in the emigration of the other members of the Northrup family to Lenox a. 1770.

JOSEPH[4] N., s. of Joseph[3], b. in Ridgefield May 11, 1716, m. Aug. 9, 1738, Allyn Hayes, dr. of James Hayes of Norwalk, Conn. He removed to Salisbury, Conn. somewhere between 1750 and -52. His wife d. Sept. 12, 1784, aged 66. He d. Sept. 23, 1785. Both were buried in Salisbury.

Children:—

1. Allyn[5], dr. b. May 13, 1739; 2. Joseph, b. Mar. 20, 1742; 3. SAMUEL[5], b. Nov. 26, 1744; 4. Anna, b. Sept. 10, 1745; 5. Elijah[5], b. Apr. 10, 1750; 6. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 26, 1752; 7. Jeremiah; 8. Marion; 9. Eunice; 10. Elizabeth.

SAMUEL[5] N., s. of Joseph[4] and Allyn Hayes N., b. in Ridgefield Mar. 20, 1742, m. Phebe Beecher, b. 1745, d. in Lenox, Mass., 1833. He d. in Salisbury whither he had gone to look after his deceased father's estate, Aug. 22, 1786, at the age of 44. A few years after her husband's death, Phebe Beecher N. married his cousin Thomas Gates.

In 1770 Samuel N. in company with his brother Elijah and his uncle Abraham, s. of Joseph[3], or following them, emigrated to Lenox, Mass., on the Housatonic river which, with other towns in the county, was in that

decade being permanently settled after the pioneers of 1750 had been scared away by the French and Indian war of the 50s. Abraham, Samuel and Elijah N. joined in "The non-importation covenant" of 1774, and all served for brief periods in the Revolutionary War. In 1772 Samuel bought of his father the N. E. portion of the Larabe grant, his brother Elijah's land, now the Sedgwick property, forming his south boundary, and the northern boundary of the grant constituting his N. and W. boundary. He built his first house on the E. side of the East Street in the orchard not far from the brook, where in my time was the remains of a cellar and vestiges of habitation. About 6 months before her father's death Phebe N. married Jacob Washburn. They probably lived at first a sixth of a mile N. on the other side of the road, but in 1790 were members of widow Phebe's household. On the death of his father-in-law, Mr. Washburn bought the estate of the heirs, and later built the present large house, and a forge opposite it on the W. side of the street.

Children:—

1. Jeremiah[6], b. Feb. 18, 1766, in Salisbury, moved with his father to Lenox, there m. Nov. 22, 1788, Cynthia Newell, d. Apr. 12, 1840, Farmer. He removed to Shoreham, Vt., before 1795, where his 11 children were born. 2. *Phebe*[6], b. Feb. 18, 1767, in Salisbury, m. Mar. 1786 Jacob Washburn, d. Feb. 28, 1867, at the age of 100 years and 9 days. A historical discourse was prepared by the Rev. Geo. Muir Smith on the occasion of her 100th birthday, and later published. Children. See the Washburn records. 3. Anna, b. in Lenox 1770, m. 1. Amos Stanley of Lenox, moved to Shoreham with others of the family, there m. 2. about 1856 Ezekiel Gardner. She

d. 1862. No children. 4. Samuel[6], b. Aug. 30, 1772 in Lenox; removed to Shoreham, Vt. with other members of the family; m. 1. Susanna Dunning, of Castleton, Vt., Mar. 1, 1797; 2. m. Hannah Hungerford of Fairfield, Conn., Jan. 10, 1803. He d. in Shoreham, Jan. 17, 1839. 1 child by his first wife and 4 by his second. 5. Electa[6], b. in Lenox Apr. 10, 1775, m. 1. Ebenezer Hawes, her next neighbor north, and 2. John Forbes, settled first in Shoreham and later in Pottsdam, N.Y. Had 2 or more children. 6. Tirza[6], b. Mar. 25, 1782, m. Sept. 7, 1804, Rev. Elisha Yale, next neighbor on the west, and s. of Justus Yale. Dr. Yale was for 50 years pastor of the Pres. Church in Kingsboro, now included in the municipality of Gloversville, N.Y. He d. Jan. 9, 1853. She d. May 6, 1864. No children. 7. Olive, b. Oct. 22, 1785, d. June 5, 1796.

Col. Elijah Northrup[5], brother of Samuel and husband of Lucy Jones Hatch N., mother of Emily Hatch W. He was the son of Joseph N.[4], b. Apr. 10, 1750, prob. in Salisbury; removed in 1770 with others of the family to Lenox, Mass., and settled on land bought by his father from the Larabe grant consisting of the estate bought about 1804 by Asher Sedgwick and subsequently owned by Thomas and Henry S., his descendants. His house, large for the time, and still standing in good condition was used by him for an inn or tavern. Mr. N. is said to have lived for awhile in Lanesboro, where he kept a public house. For the latter, and the greater part of his life he resided in Lenox, chiefly in the village where he built and occupied the large house now owned by Mr. Henry Sedgwick. With the men of his own family and others he signed "The non-importation covenant" in 1774. He served two or more short terms

in the army of the Revolution as a private or petty officer; derived his title of Colonel, probably, from service in the Militia and was "still [1867] remembered as a man of great worth, honor and public spirit."* [Sermon of Geo. Muir Smith]. He m. 1. Elizabeth, b. 1747, d. 1802. 2. m. Oct. 10, 1803 Bertha Hatch [Parks]? of Brookfield, who d. Jan. 16, 1826. 3. m. about 1828 Lucy Jones Hatch, wid. of Dan Hatch of Tolland, Conn., b. July 27, 1761, d. Oct. 16, 1850. He d. Aug. 31, 1832.

Children:—

i. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 27, 1776, d. Mar. 7, 1791; ii. Anna, b. ..... m. Feb. 2, 1695 Stephen Wilbur; d. Feb. 7, 1807; iii. Elijah, b. Apr. 11, 1778, m. Mar. 8, 1803 Laura Millard of Pittsfield, Mass., d. in Deanville, Oneida Co., N.Y.; iv. Susanna, b. Mar. 24, 1780, m. Apr. 14, 1799 Josiah Booth, d. Feb. 2, 1825; v. Clarissa, b. Feb. 18, 1782, m. May 13, 1803 Calvin Burnham, d. Sept. 1806; vi. Aaron, b. July 13, 1783, d. Mar. 4, 1784; vii. Aaron, b. Oct. 20, 1784, d. Sept. 7, 1785; viii. Allen, b. Jan. 15, 1786, m. Oct. 28, 1807 Lydia Jones, dr. of Isaac and Sarah Gleyen Jones of Lenox. Children - William Henry, Eliza Clarrissa, Solomon Jones, Geo. Allen, Sarah, Elijah; ix. Mary, b. Sept. 30, 1789, d. Oct. 1, 1789.

---

* As illustrating what sort of a man he was, it is told of his church-going habits, that in his old age on a Sunday noon feeling too indisposed to attend the afternoon service he had determined to remain at home. Returning from morning worship the horse and chaise had been driven under the shed to await the afternoon return. When the church bell began to ring, the horse reminded by the church bell of his master's unvarying church-going habit backed out from under the shed, drew up before the door as usual and after waiting the usual time required for the Colonel and wife to enter proceeded with the empty chaise to church where it drew up again at the church steps. The neighbors about the door were much surprised to find no passengers inside; but surmising the cause took charge of the horse and in due time returned him to his church-going master.

Thomas Gates

Second husband of Phebe Beecher Northrup, widow of Samuel N., mother of Phebe Northrup Washburn of Lenox, b. between 1740 and 1750. George Gates, original proprietor in East Haddam, Conn., had a son Thomas, b. Oct. 1692, who had children - Hannah, Jane, Esther, Mary, George, and Joshua. This is possibly the ancestral family of Samuel Gates of Ridgefield, Conn., but this is not certainly known. Thomas was the son of Samuel and Rachel Hayes Gates. Thomas was therefore Samuel Northrup's cousin, the fathers of the two having m. Rachel and Allyn Hayes. Another Hayes sister, Eunice, m. John St. John. A Jacob St. John was in Lenox before 1790, and Phebe St. John came to Mr. Gates' house June 15, 1790, and died there July 14, 1790. For the expenses attending her sickness. death and burial Mr. Gates passed in an account for £3-15-0, In June 1803 Mr. Gates fetched his mother Rachel to live with him. Mr. Gates also brought up from Ridgefield in 1788 Levi Street, probably an orphan son of a deceased sister. He was indentured as an apprentice to Mr. Gates to be taught the mysteries and practice of husbandry for 4½ years, or till he should be 21, when he must receive for his service "nete cattle to the value of £12-0-0, one suit of common, and one of holiday clothes".

It appears from a deed given July 21, 1772 by Warham Edwards of Lenox to Thos. Gates of Stockbridge that he had then emigrated and was living in Stockbridge. Very likely he came about the time the Northrups emigrated to Lenox, in 1770. Edwards sold him 25 acres of land from the Larabe grant, the same grant from which Samuel and Elijah Northrup bought, directly south of Elijah Gates' land and bounded on the W. by "the minister's grant". So Elijah Gates was in Lenox before Thomas. A deed of Elijah Gates to Thomas June 12, 1790 for

£35-0-0 conveys a plot of 20 acres beginning 10 rods S. of the N.E. corner of "the Thomas Williams grant". On Feb. 2 of the same year John Stephens of Caanan, N.Y., sold Mr. Gates for £34-0-0 30¼ acres of land in Lee, N.W. of Silas Stephens' lot, and extending to Ebenezer West's line. None of these plots can, at present, be exactly identified but they probably comprised in general the farm of Mr. David - later Mr. George Thompson.

Mr. Gates m. Phebe Beecher Northrup in 1794, or before. By 1795 he had sold out his farm and came to live on the Northrup place. He appears to have bought or received that portion of the farm which fell to the widow of Mr. Northrup, now his wife, and to have bought the portions which fell to the two minor daughters Tirza and Olive; for Jacob Washburn bought on Feb. 11, 1809 of Thos. and Phebe Gates 3 plots of ground comprising 40 acres and over of the estate for $1000. On Sept. 3, 1812 Ichabod Ford sold to Mr. Gates for $28.11 one-third of pew No. 41 in the Lenox meeting house. This fell to Miles Washburn and was occupied by him even in the writer's boyhood. Mr. Gates appears not to have been a communicant. His wife Phebe united with the church on Mar. 10, 1815. Mr. Gates was a good and patriotic citizen, having volunteered repeatedly in the militia during the revolution, He describes himself in legal documents as Thomas Gates, Gentleman, and appears to have maintained that position in the rural community in which he lived. He was also thoroughly patriotic, enlisting several times in the army for temporary service when necessity seemed to require.

Ancestry of Emily Hatch Washburn, Wife of Capt. Miles Washburn

THOMAS HATCH, his wife Grace and two children, Jonathan and Lydia, emigrated from Kent Co. England to the Massachusetts Bay Colony about 1630. Thomas Hatch was made a freeman in the Bay Colony in 1634. Later he settled in Barnstable in the Plymouth Colony and died there in 1661. He was one of the nine original settlers in Yarmouth in 1639, and one of the 25 first settlers in Barnstable. *Children* - Jonathan[2] and Lydia[2], both born in England.

JONATHAN HATCH[2], son of Thomas and Grace Hatch, m. Sarah Rawley Apr. 11, 1646. He married in Barnstable and lived there till about 1653, when he moved to South Sea Island, and resided there till early in 1661 after the death of his father, when he and 14 others purchased a tract of land in Falmouth. Among them was Isaac Robinson, son of Pastor Robinson of Leyden, Holland; Jonathan Hatch was a large land holder and prominent in the administration of the town. *Children* - Mary, b. July 16, 1647; Thomas, b. Jan. 1, 1649; Joseph, b. May 7, 1654; Benjamin, b. Oct. 11, 1659 - these four b. in South Sea Island or Oyster Island; Moses, b. Mar. 4, 1664; Mercy, b. Apr.(?) 27, 1667; Lydia, b. May 16, 1669 - these probably born in Falmouth.

CAPT. JOSEPH HATCH[3], son of Jonathan and Sarah Rawley H., was prominent in the forays against the Indians in the King Phillip's war, a land holder in Falmouth and probably a freeman, himself and wife being members of the church. He m. Dec. 7, 1683 Amy Allen. *Children* - Lydia, b. Jan. 15, 1684; Amy, b. July 10, 1687; Ichabod, b. Oct. 27, 1691; Ruth, b. Nov. 9, 1693; Joanna, b. June 2, 1696; Elizabeth, b. Nov. 6, 1697; Rebecca, b.

Jan. 25, 1700; Ebenezer, b. Mar. 26, 1702; Barnabas, b. Mar. 8, 1703, and Joseph C. Aug. 3, 1789.

JOSEPH HATCH[4], s. of Joseph Hatch[3] of Falmouth, m. 1. Jan. 13, 1713, Mary Weeks, and after her death, apparently in 1722 or not long after, he m. 2. on May 16, 1734, her sister, Rebecca Weeks, drs. of Wm. Weeks and Mercy Robinson Weeks; the latter being the dr. of Isaac Robinson, son of Elder John Robinson of Leyden, and consequently Elder Robinson's granddaughter.* He d. on a visit to Falmouth. His tomb-stone is near his father's in the old Falmouth cemetery.

In the mean time, and before 1713, Joseph Hatch and family had emigrated from Falmouth on the Cape to Windsor, a Plymouth Colony in Conn. and were living there, when, on Apr. 18, 1713, on petition, a committee was appointed, and shortly after "proceeded to lay out a settlement on the East side of Windsor on land previously purchased of the Indians". Joseph Hatch was one in the first batch of grantees of deeds to these Tolland lands made by the Windsor authorities. "There is reason to believe he was living on his estate in Tolland before the end of 1713; in fact, that he was one of the first two, if not the first, settler in the town." His land was in the southern part of the town; and in 1718 his name is among those of the petitioners touching the neighboring Coventry lands.

The Town Records of Tolland, 1722, begin thus:—

Joseph Hatch-a record of his children's births and deaths.

---

*Rev. John Robinson, "the blessed apostle of Leyden," d. in Leyden, Mar. 1, 1625, not having been permitted through the intrigues of the Commercial Company to join his fellow pilgrims. Isaac, his son, and probably his mother, sailed in the Winthrop fleet in 1630. He lived in Scituate and became a freeman there; sold his estate in 1639, and in company with Rev. John Lathrop removed to Barnstable. In 1636 he m. Margret Hanford, had Susanna, bap. at Scituate in 1636; John, bap. in Barnstable, Apr. 5, 1640; Isaac, Aug. 7, 1642; Fear, Jan. 26, 1645; Mercy, July 4, 1647. Mercy m. William Weeks Mar. 16, 1669.

Amy Hatch, b. Oct. 10, 1713; Joseph Hatch, b. Sept. 12, 1715. (Tradition makes him the first male child born in Tolland.) Mary Hatch, b. Aug. 23, 1717; Jonathan Hatch, b. Sept. 29, 1718. He d. in infancy. The foregoing were children of Mary Weeks H. The children of Rebecca, Mr. H.'s 2nd wife, were Lemuel, b. Feb. 26, 1735; Rebecca, b. June 8, 1737, and d. in 1739; Ebenezer, b. Apr. 21, 1740; Timothy, b. Aug. 14, 1741. Joseph Hatch was twice chosen town Select-man, in 1718 and in 1737; was elected the first tavern-keeper in the town in 1718; the first military officer, being commissioned Lieutenant in 1722 and Captain in 1725. The estate he settled on was still in the possession of his descendants in 1861, when a brief account of Early Tolland was narrated in an address by A. P. Waldo.

Joseph Hatch[5], son of Joseph and Mary Weeks H., m. Mar. 10, 1741, Mary Clark. They resided till death in Tolland. *Children*-Mary, b. Jan. 15, 1742, m. Abner West and resided in Richmond, Mass.; Jonathan, b. Sept. 24, 1743; Mercy, b. Feb. 28, 1745, m. Samuel Griggs of Tolland; Joseph, b. Apr. 13, 1750; Allisthe, b. May 12, 1753; Bethiah, b. Jan. 13, 1755, m. (1) Mr. Parker; (2) as 2nd wife Col. Elijah Northrup of Lenox, Mass.; Dan, b. Dec. 29, 1757, private soldier and sergeant in the Revolutionary Army; Anna, b. Sept. 18, 1759, m. Jabez Kingsbury of Tolland; Timothy, b. Feb. 1, 1761; Isaac and Rebecca, twins, b. May 24, 1763. Isaac was in the war of 1812, and afterwards settled in Sharon, Vt. Rebecca, m. Isaac Turner of Ellington, Conn.; no children.

Dan Hatch[6], son of Joseph[5] and Mary Clark H. of Tolland, m. Nov. 3, 1781, Lucy Jones, and lived in Tolland and Coventry adjoining. *Children*, all born in Tolland-1. Roswell[7], b. 1782, m. and had two children, d. in Stafford, Conn.; 2. Isaac[7], b. 1784, emigrated to Ohio; 3. Charles, b. 1786; m. Roxanna Stanley of Suffield;

4. Lucy[7], b. Mar. 11, 1788, m. Nathaniel Hammond of Bolton, removed to Richfield, Ohio, had children, Carlos, Elijah, John, and drs. Frances and Emily; 5. Henry, b. Mar. 15, 1790, m. Lucy Baldwin of Litchfield; 6. William, b. 1792, d. in youth in the Southern states; 7. Dan, b. 1794, never married, was drowned; 8. Mary, b. Nov. 1796, m. Lathrup Richardson of Windham, had five children, Lilian, Josephine, Mary, Charles and —; 9. Newton, b. Dec. 6, 1796, d. in early manhood in Georgia; 10. Harriett, b. Apr. 12, 1801, m. Rev. Joseph Myers, lived in Waterville and Salina, N. Y., and had two sons Matthew and Laurence who m. and resided in Syracuse, N. Y.; 11. Emily[7], b. Jan. 25, 1803, m. Oct. 20, 1829, Miles Washburn of Lenox, Mass., and had two sons, George Thomas and Edwin Miles; 12. Harlan, b. Sept. 16, 1804, m. 1. Miss Wright of Cincinnati, Ohio; 2nd, Miss Dushenbury; removed to Pekin, Ill., where he lived and d. Dec. 28, 1844. He had children unknown to the writer.

The Family of Charles Hatch[7] and Roxanna Stanley H. Several of the children, after the early death of both parents, made their home with Miles Washburn in Lenox; the others in Suffield; Charles Hatch m. ab. 1808-9, Roxanna, dr. of John and Deborah Gibbs Stanley of Tolland and later of Suffield. Mr. Hatch removed to Springfield, Mass., where he was employed in the U. S. Armory, and d. there in Jan. 1828; his wife d. in May of the same year leaving 7 *children*.

1. Rosina[8], b. Jan. 9, 1810, m. Nathan Morse, lived in Hartford and New York City, d. Sept. 27, 1907; had *children*-Nathan, Fredrick, and Emily, who m. A. H. Walker.

2. Moriva[8], b. May 19, 1811, m. Timothy F. Davis, M.D., of Goshen and later of Meriden. He d. in 1870. She died June 8, 1907. *Children*-i. Dr. Charles H. S. Davis, b. Mar. 2, 1840, m. Caroline E. Harris. A graduate of U.

of N. Y. Medical School, studied in hospitals of N. Y., Boston, Paris and London; member of numerous medical and scientific societies at home and abroad; editor of Biblia, and asst. editor of Amer. Antiquarian and Oriental Journal; author of many books; philologist and Egyptologist; mayor of Meriden; city treasurer; member of State Legislature and since 1871 almost continuously on the Board of Education till the present time. Mrs. Davis is a member and officer of the D. A. R., is, or has been, a member of the Hospital and Library Committees. They have a son, Henry Winter Davis, who m. Annie Laura Hine of Brunswick, Geo., and they have one child, a daughter.

ii. Wilbur F. Davis, b. July 25, 1848, m. Adelaide L. Stephens of Chicopee, Mass. Judge Davis was educated at Yale and Harvard Law Schools, was a prominent lawyer of the New Haven County Bar, clerk of the city court, corporation counsel, and Judge of Probate. He d. May 28, 1906. *Children*-1. Stanley Davis, b. July 31, 1879, d. July 24, 1883; 2. Rachel Ross Davis, b. June 28, 1881, d. Aug. 13, 1882; 3. Wilbur Fisk Davis, b. Mar. 15, 1888, graduate of Yale U. and at present a student in Harvard Law School; 4. Robert Stephens Davis, b. Jan. 7, 1892, at present a student in Williams College. iii. Julia[8] Davis, m. Linus Birdsey; d. Nov. 7, 1902; no children.

3. Julia Ann Hatch, b. Jan. 20, 1815; did not marry. Lived in Hartford, and d. there Dec. 26, 1897, age 84.

4. William Hatch, b. Apr. 22, 1817, m. —, went WeWst, enlisted in the Union army in the Civil War; further history unknown to the writer.

5. Harriet E.[8], b. Mar. 19, 1820, m. in Litchfield, Conn., Oct. 1843, Ezra P. Hill of Waterville, N. Y. Mr. Hill was among the 1849 overland emigrants to California, returning by Panama. Later he settled in Decatur, Mich., engaged in the wood-working business, went into banking

as an officer of the local bank and continued as cashier and president through his active life. He was an elder in the Presbyterian Church of Decatur. With Mrs. Hill in 1903 they celebrated the 60th anniversary of their marriage. He d. Aug. 20, 1905. She d. Sept. 13, 1911, aged 91 years and 6 months. *Children* - i. Delos L., b. Nov. 7, 1844, m. Keren Caldwell of Atlanta, Georgia June 8, 1871; d. Nov. 2, 1875 at Greenville, So. Car. 2 *children* - (1) Frank Hill, b. June 1, 1872, d. 1902. (2) Delos L. jr., b. May 14, 1874, m. June 7, 1899 Gussie Parkhurst. *Child*, Delos L. (3) b. in Atlanta, Ga. May 5, 1903. ii. L. Dana, b. Mar. 13, 1855, m. Emma Gustine Sept. 15, 1880. *Child*, Hazel G., b. Sept. 1, 1883. Reside in Decatur, Mich. iii. Alice, b. Nov. 27, 1861, m. Rev. Jas. A. Gordon Sept. 1, 1887. No children. Reside in Van Wert, Ohio.

6. Emily[8], b. Aug. 30, 1822, m. in Lenox, Oct. 6, 1847 to Lyman F. Hunt of Shoreham, Vt., where the family resided on the paternal farm till Oct. 1883, when they removed to Wakegan, Ill. She d. June 9, 1892. He d. May 30, 1899. *Children* - i. J. Stanley, b. Apr. 14, 1849, d. Sept. 14, 1874. ii. Willis L., b. Nov. 19, 1850, m. July 9, 1878 Fannie Work of Indianapolis, Ind. He d. June 18, 1885. iii. Lizzie Emily, b. Sept. 29, 1853; resides at Wakegan unmarried, and has charge of her deceased sister's children. iv. Thirza D., b. Mar. 19, 1859, m. Mar. 9, 1880 Samuel H. Ward of Shoreham, Vt. *Children*, (1) John, (2) Grace and (3) Ethel Ward. She d. Oct. 19, 1897.

7. Charles[8], b. Dec. 2, 1824. Charles, Emily, William and Harriet were for several years more or less with their grandmother and aunt Emily in the home of Capt. Miles Washburn; Emily and Charles till marriage or till going away for his trade. Charles tried several trades, blacksmithing, carpentry and finally settled down as a spectacle-make r

in Hartford and Philadelphia. Later he married Maria Risley and resided in East Hartford where he d. Feb. 13, 1884. No children.

Ancestry Lucy Jones, wife of Dan Hatch, and Elijah Northrup

Lucy Jones, wife of Dan Hatch, and later of Elijah Northrup of Lenox; and mother of Emily Hatch, wife of Capt. Miles Washburn[7].

Lucy Jones, dr. of Joel Jones and Hannah Brewer Jones of Worcester, Mass., was b. July 27, 1761, m. Nov. 3, 1781 Dan Hatch of Tolland, Conn., and Elijah Northrup about 1828. She d. Oct. 15, 1850. About 1847-8 she obtained a pension for the services of Dan Hatch in the Revolutionary Army, and gave it all away before her death to religious and charitable causes.

Mr. and Mrs. Jones had also the following *children*: 1. Phineas, who m. and lived in Otis, Mass., 2. Solomon, who resided in Lenox and elsewhere, 3. Isaac, who removed to Columbus, N.Y., 4. William, who lived in Sherburne, N.Y. Phineas had the following children - i. Hannah, who m. Mr. Fay; ii. Lucy, who m. Mr. Fay; iii. Anson. Solomon had the following - i. Anson, b. in Lenox, President of Texas before annexation; ii. Mary, who resided in Great Barrington; iii. Sophia; iv. Betsey; v. Almira. William had Electa and others.

The writer's grandmother, Lucy Jones Hatch Northrup, and Phebe Northrup Washburn lived in his father's family from his infancy till the time of their death in 1850 and 1867, and afforded a rare opportunity to one intelligent enough to use it for the gathering and preserving of precious oral traditions and family history, a source of information covering a few generations back, which from dearth

of writing materials, education, postal facilities and printing presses were of far greater value and importance than they are at present.* The writer has often heard his grandmother, Mrs. Hatch Northrup, tell of her husband's hardships and other experiences in the Revolutionary War. She was an orphan, about 14 years old at the time of the opening of the war living with a Tory uncle in Watertown near Boston. There, at her uncle's house, she heard the noises of the battle of Bunker Hill and got news of the results of the engagement. Mr. Hatch had enlisted a month before that battle and may have been in it. His regiment was in the battle of Long Island and he was made prisoner by the British in the retreat after the battle, and she used to tell of the horrors of his imprisonment in the old "Sugar House", and "the Hulks", of the starvation, and the filthy coppers, green with verdigris, in which the food was cooked. She never used to distinguish the Sugar House prisoners from those in the Hulks, though the latter, I think, were reserved for captive seamen.

She used to say–and my mother has repeated it to me–that her Jones' ancestors were connections of Oliver Cromwell, Col. William Jones having married a sister of the Protector. She claimed descent from William Jones, barrister, an emigrant to New Haven. In this claim she had the universal popular belief of her time in its support. Whether she was a descendant of Wm. Jones of New Haven and certainly knew herself to be, the writer has no information. He has on the other hand no reason to doubt it. She was born in 1761, just 101 years after the

---

* The writer was contemporary for a year or more in his infancy with his grt. grandmother Mrs. Phebe Beecher Northrup Gates long enough to remember her and with his great grandfather, Miles Washburn, Sr. of Exeter, N.Y. Miles' father Ebenezer was contemporary for several years with his grt. uncle Phillip, b. in Evesham, Eng. in 1624 and an emigrant with his mother; so that 4 interlapping lives connect people now living with men of pilgrim days and the England before the Cromwellian Revolution.

Emigration of William Jones and within three or four removes at most from him. If her father knew his great grandfather, a possibility quite within experience, and shown above to be so, the line of traditional transmission would be complete. But whatever may be true of Lucy Jones' descent, the popular belief that William Jones, the New Haven emigrant, was Col. William Jones, Cromwell's brother-in-law, or his son, is now known to be an error. The facts are these. Col. William Jones, who m. Oliver Cromwell's sister and was in command of the troops present at the execution of Charles I Jan. 30, 1649, was himself publicly executed in 1660 for his part in that transaction. The two judges, Gen. Goffe and Lieut.-Gen. Whalley, who presided at the king's trial, escaped in disguise, and arrived in Boston in July of this same 1660, and a little after found asylum in and about New Haven and still later in Hadley, Mass. In the same ship along with the two judges of the king came William Jones, his second wife and daughter, and two sons, William and Nathaniel, by his first wife. This fact led to its being at once reported that the newly arrived Wm. Jones was a son of Col. Wm. Jones, and that he and Judges Goffe and Whalley were escaping from the dangers and odium consequent on the Judges' and Col. Jones' part in the royal condemnation and execution.* And fur-

---

* I add the following as of interest concerning the fugitive judges - persons of much interest to the old people of Conn. and Mass. in the last century. Gen. Wm. Goffe and Lieut.-Gen. Edward Whalley [father-in-law of Goffe] were judges of the High Court of Justice that tried and condemned Charles I. The king was executed at White Hall, London Jan. 30, 1649. Col. Wm. Jones who commanded the troops at the execution of the king was himself tried and executed in 1660, and the two judges were attainted of treason. They succeeded in avoiding arrest and escaped from England and landed in Boston by the middle of that year. Remaining in Boston but a short time, as too dangerous a place for them, they made their way to New Haven by March '61, in which place or vicinity they remained in concealment till 1664, when they left that locality and took up their residence with Rev. John Russell in Hadley on the Connecticut river in Mass. There they remained till their death. Goffe d. in 1679; Whalley d. several years before. Their graves have been identified in Hadley near the foundation of the Russell house.

ther his journeying at once to New Haven added color to the popular report. It has, however, since been shown that Wm. Jones the emigrant was a lawyer of London, b. in 1624, who m. as his second wife Hanna Eaton, dr. of Theophilus Eaton of Holburn, London.

His wife had property in New Haven which Mr. Jones came over to care for. The coming to Boston in the ship with the two Judges was a mere accidental coincidence; his speedy removal to New Haven was for a very different purpose from that popularly attributed to him. Mr. Jones was a man of property, and of some note in the colony, Assistant and Deputy Governor of the New Haven Colony, and Assistant of the United Colony later. He had a number of children who d. in infancy; but John, b. in 1667, and Isaac, b. in 1671, and several daughters survived him. His son Wm.[2] removed to Guilford where he had a large family.

Some time after the death of Mrs. Northrup, one of the family of Dr. Anson Jones, Ex-President of Texas, put forth a pedigree of the family evidently compiled from old and uncritical material, for it still claims Wm. Jones, the emigrant, as a relation of Oliver Cromwell. One may hold his judgment somewhat in suspense as to its finality. According to the compiler, Isaac Jones[2], s. of Wm. Jones[1], the emigrant and Hannah Eaton was b. 1671 and m. Deborah Clark of Stratford and d. in New Haven in 1741.

3. Isaac Jones[3] jr., s. of Isaac and Deborah Clark Jones resided in North Bolton (Vermont) and d. there in 1782.

4. Joel Jones, s. of Isaac Jones jr. above, was a farmer in Wethersfield. He m. Hannah Brewer, dr. of Judge Joshua Brewer of Worcester, Mass.

Children:

1. Phineas, b. 1749; 2. Joel, b. 1751-2; 3. Solomon,

b. a. 1752; 4. Isaac, b. Oct. 1756; 5. William, b. June 15, 1759; 6. Lucy Jones Hatch, b. July 1761, d. 1850. See [illegible]

Ancestry of Elijah Hubbard Goodrich, Husband of Mary Northrup Washburn

i. William[1] Goodrich, father of Capt. John, Colonel David Goodrich and seven other sons and daughters emigrated to New England, probably with his brother John from near Bury St. Edmonds in Suffolk Co., Eng. before 1643. He first appears on record in Hartford, Conn., where in 1648 he m. Sarah Marvin, dr. of Matthew Marvin of that town. He was made a freeman in 1656, was a deputy in the General Court at Hartford in 1662, was in the General Assembly in 1663. He is mentioned as "Ensign Goodrich" of the Train Band at the close of King Philip's War in 1676. He had nine children of whom David was the youngest.

ii. Col. David[2], s. of William[1] and Sarah Marvin Goodrich was b. May 4, 1667, m. (1) May 1, 1689 Hannah Wright, who d. Apr. 27, 1698; m. (2) Dec. 1, 1798 Prudence Churchill, who d. May 9, 1752. He d. Jan. 23, 1755. He had five children by his first wife, and twelve by his second.

iii. David[3], s. of David and Hannah Churchill Goodrich, was b. Dec. 8, 1694; m. Dec. 31, 1721 Hepsibah Hubbard. He was for 46 years deacon of the church in Rocky Hill, Conn. where he resided. He d. July 15, 1785. He had ten children. His brother Elizur was Colonel in Col. Pepperell's successful expedition against Louisburgh and Cape Breton in 1744-5.

iv. Lieut. Joshua[4], s. of David and Hepsibah Hubbard Goodrich was b. May 5, 1731, m. Feb. 22, 1750 Sarah Hubbard and resided in Pittsfield, Mass. He saw service in the Old French War of 1758-9, and was 2nd Lieutenant in Col. Phineas Lyman's Regiment. He had seven children.

v. Elijah Hubbard[5], s. of Joshua[4] and Sarah Hubbard Goodrich, b. Feb. 9, 1758, m. (1) Sept. 8, 1783 Anna Elsworth, who d. Feb. 3, 1789. He m. (2) Jan. 12, 1792 Mabel Nicholson. He had ~~eleven~~ 2 children by his first wife, and nine by his last. He d. Nov. 15, 1826, aged 68. Elijah H. was not a soldier in the Revolution. The tradition in the family is that he remained at home to support his widowed mother, while three of his brothers Allin, Joshua, and Simeon went to the war.

[Allin served in Col. Belden Miliken's Regiment one of three regiments of short time men raised at Washington's request to do duty while the Connecticut's quota of men for the Line Regiments was being filled up. He enlisted in Capt. Well's Company, Apr. 10, and was discharged May 22, 1777. He was on duty at Peekskill, N.Y.

In 1784 he emigrated from Glastonbury, Conn. to Benson, Vt. There he held the offices of town-clerk, selectman, representative of the town, constable, justice of the peace, etc. He was one of the thirteen original members of the Benson church, and d. in 1842, at the age of 81. He received a government pension.

In 1796 Joshua served from June 6 to Aug. 3 in Capt. Judson's Company of Major Skinner's Regiment of Light Horse in the campaign of New York.

Simeon enlisted from East Hartford on Apr. 22, 1779 for the war, was promoted to be sergeant Nov. 2 in Capt. Horton's Com. in Col. Brown's Regiment of Artificers. He received an injury in his work which appears to have dis-

abled him for a time; but he was among the levies for short services called out to serve under Col. S. B. Webb's 8th Regiment, in 1780. He was a pensioner for war service.

Simeon moved to Benson from Wethersfield, Conn. in 1785. There he held the offices of select-man, town representative at the state capital and a deacon in the church from 1787 till the time of his death in 1852.]

vi. Elijah Hubbard[6], s. of Elijah H. and Mabel Nicholson was b. Sept. 20, 1800, m. Dec. 29, 1829 Mary Northrup Washburn, dr. of Abraham Washburn. Mr. Goodrich d. Feb. 13, 1887, aged 86 years. He had six children, five of whom are living at the present time. For them see under Abraham[6] Washburn's family.

Elijah H., "Peter Parley," Prof. Chauncy A. of Yale and the Rev. Chauncy A., author, were all grand-children of the David Goodrich above.

John[2], s. of William Goodrich, b. May 20, 1653, m. Rebecca Allen of Charlestown, Mass. John's son, Jacob, b. Nov. 27, 1694, m. Sept. 12, 1717 Benedict Godwin, dr. of Nathaniel and Mahitabel Porter Godwin and had Ruth and other children. Ruth, dr. of Jacob and Benedict Godwin, b. May 22, 1727, m. July 9, 1747 Reuben Case ancestor of Eliza Case Washburn.

Ancestry of Rev. Elisha Yale, D.D.

Husband of Tirza Northrup Yale of Lenox, and Kingsboro, N.Y.

Thomas Yale was the eldest son of David Yale, D.C. L., Chancellor of Chester, England. Both father and son had residences in Chester, and the father had the ancestral estate of Plas Grono where they lived. Thomas married about 1612 Anne Lloyd, dr. of the then Bishop of Chester,

Rev. Elisha Yale, D. D.

Geo. Lloyd, by whom he had three children David, Anne and Thomas. He d. some time before Aug. 1619. His widow, m. before 1624 Theophilus Eaton, later the first governor of the New Haven Colony. In 1637 Theophilus Eaton and his wife, Anne Lloyd Yale Eaton, and his three step-children, David, Anne and Thos. Yale, sailed for New England in the party with the Rev. John Davenport. They remained in the Massachusetts Bay Colony till the spring of 1638, when they departed and settled in New Haven. Here Eaton was made governor of the Colony. Thos.[2], son of Thos. and Anne Lloyd* Yale, who emigrated with his mother in 1637, m. Martha, dr. of Nathaniel Turner of Lynn, Mass., who was lost at sea in 1646. Thomas returned to England with the Eatons and his brother David and sister; but while his brother David remained in England, THOMAS came back to New Haven in 1659. He bought a tract of land which is now North Haven and settled there, and was one of the principal men of the New Haven Colony. At his death his estate was inventoried at £474-0-0. He had eight children, of whom Thos.[3] was the second son. THOS. YALE[3] was b. in New Haven in 1647, m. in 1667 to Rebecca Gibbards by Dep. Gov. William Jones of the group of so called regicide fugitives before alluded to. On her death he m. Sarah Nash; and again, after her death Mary Beach in 1716. He had no children by the last two; by the first he had eight children, of whom JOHN[4] was the eighth child. Thos. Yale[3] removed in 1670 to the north part of Wallingford, now the town of Meriden. He was one of the most prominent and influential colonists who settled in Wallingford, assisted in the formation of the church in 1675 and in the bringing in and settling the first two ministers. He d. in 1736. JOHN[4], farmer of Wallingford, now Meriden, b. 1687, m. 1711 Sarah

* Thos. Yale's wife Anne Yale Eaton is reckoned as the first generation; her sons, the second.

Payne, d. in 1782. He had eleven children, of whom JOHN[5] was the ninth child. JOHN[5] was also a farmer in Meriden, b. 1730, m. 1749 Eunice Andrews of Meriden. He had six children, of whom JUSTUS[6] was the second child. John d. in 1795. JUSTUS[6], farmer, b. in Meriden in Sep. 1754, m. 1st Margaret, dr. of Thos. Tracy of Lenox, grandson of Lieut. Thos. Tracy of Norwich, Conn. She d. in Lenox in 1795. 2nd he m. Eunice Sikes, who d. in 1814. Justus Y. d. in Kingsboro, N.Y. at the home of his son in 1826. He removed from Meriden to Lee and thence to Lenox about the close of the war of the Revolution. His place adjoined the Northrup-Washburn homestead. He had seven children, of whom ELISHA[7] was the eldest. They were Elisha, b. June 15, 1780; Hannah, b. 1783, m Thos. Blossom of Lenox; John, b. 1787, d. 1788; Calvin, a clergyman, B.A. and D.D., b. 1789; Charles, b. 1796; Allen Sikes, b. 1800; and Julius, b. 1802.

ELISHA YALE[7], s. of Justus[6], s. of John[5], s. of John[4], s. of Thomas[3], s. of Thomas[2], s. of Thomas[1] was b. in Lee, Mass. June 15, 1780, m. Sept. 7, 1804 Tirza Northrup, d. in Kingsboro, now a suburb of Gloversville, N.Y., Jan. 9, 1853. She d. May 6, 1664. He united with the Cong. Church, Lenox, in Oct. 1799, was educated at the school of Nathan Perkins, West Hartford, Conn., was licensed to preach by the Hartford North Association Feb. 16, 1803, was ordained and installed over the Cong. Church of Kingsboro May 23, 1804, where he remained his entire ministerial life of 49 years till his death in 1853. He had no children. He was a man of much prominence in the Congregational and Presbyterian Churches of New England and New York and received the degree of A.M. from Williams and Yale and D.D. from Union, of which he was a trustee. He was a corporate member of the A.B. C.F.M. and a director in the Boards of the American Bible

and Tract Societies, in all of which societies and their work he took a lively interest. He was the author of some devotional and other works. His memoirs by the Rev. J. Wood were published by Munsell, Albany, N.Y., 1854. His father's place adjoined the Washburn estate on the west, lying upon the east side of the Lenox Dale and Center road.

I may add here that David Yale[2], bro. of Thomas[2], returned to England with the Eatons and remained there, had a family of whom was a son, Elihu Yale, Acting Governor of Madras 1684, and Governor 1687-1692, patron of Yale College in the United Colony of Conn. and New Haven in New England. He went out as a servant of the E. I. Co. on £5 a year and rose to be Gov. of Fort St. George, Madras, on £100, and amassed in 20 years, through strict attention to business and the marriage of a wealthy wife, a fortune of $900,000.

Ancestry of Harriett Sears Washburn, Wife of Fredrick Washburn

Richard Sares or Sears was born in England, m. Dorthy....., d. in Yarmouth, Plymouth Colony, New England in 1676. He emigrated to America before 1633, in which year his name is found in the tax list of Plymouth Colony assessed for £0-9-0 in corn at 6 per cent a bushel. The Sares or Sears were probably of Huguenot descent, many Flemmings and Walloons of the name of Sares or Sears living in and about London in 1600.* Richard Sears had three children, Paul, Silas and Deborah. He settled in Yarmouth on the Cape, which thenceforward became the family home for generations. Silas[2], s. of Richard[1], b.

* It is an interesting fact that the twin brothers Fred and Frank Washburn should each have married wives of Huguenot descent though of entirely different families.

in 1637-8, m. Anna Bushell,* and d. in 1697-8. He had seven children, the firstborn of whom was SILAS[3]. SILAS was a freeman, *i.e.* a voter, in the colony, a town selectman, a lieutenant in the militia, and a representative in the General Court of the Plymouth Colony. SILAS[3], s. of Silas[2], was b. in 1661, m. 1st in 1692 Sarah Crosby, dr. of the Rev. Thomas Crosby, and 2nd Elizabeth O. Kelley. He had eight children, of whom James by his first wife was the 7th. His place of residence was Yarmouth. JAMES[4], s. of Silas[3], was b. in Yarmouth in 1704, m. 1730 Desire Toby, and d. probably in Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Conn. between 1740 and 45. He had ten children, of whom David was the firstborn. DAVID[5], s. of James[4], was b. in 1731, m. Mary, dr. of Zachariah and Elizabeth Howes Paddock, and d. in 1827. He was born in Yarmouth, emigrated with his parents to Ridgefield, Conn., thence into North-East, a town of Dutchess Co., N.Y. and thence to Lenox, Mass. before 1772. He located in what is now New Lenox. With several others he was denounced as a Tory, and a committee of his townsmen was appointed to present evidence against him at a hearing in Great Barrington. Gideon Smith, a farmer living near Stockbridge Lake, also a Tory, was secreted in a cave in Lenox Mountain, and was supplied with food and comforts by Sears. As the Smiths were friends of our family in later years, I remember hearing this talked of in my childhood. In 1794, about the time Rev. Samuel Shepard was settled in Lenox, Mr. Sears returned himself on the town-list as a

---

* Ruth Bushell, aged 23, came over in the *Abigail* in 1635, and next year m. Edward Michaelson of Cambridge. An Edward Bushell was a merchant in Boston in 1676. No others of the Bushell name are mentioned in Savage's Dictionary. It will be remembered that John Washburn of Bengeworth m. Apr. 21, 1542, Jone Bushell. The Bushell family appears to have died out in New England before the census of 1790. Were the American Bushells Bengeworth people emigrating under the same influences in and about Bengeworth which moved the Washburns? If the family name was as rare in England as it was in America, quite likely.

Baptist. Mr. Sears had eleven children, of whom LUTHER was the eleventh. LUTHER[6], s. of David Sears[5], was b. in Lenox in 1772, was m. in 1798 to Ann Foster by Eldad Lewis, J. P., perhaps in absence of a settled minister. He was a good and useful citizen of Lenox most of his life, in his old age he went to reside with his daughter in Volney, N.Y. He had eight children, of whom HARRIETT was the eighth. HARRIETT[7], dr. of Luther Sears[6] of Lenox, b. 1819, m. about 1842 Fredrick[8] Washburn, s. of Samuel[7]. They had one child, George Fredrick, b. in 1844. She d. in Lenox in 1888.

Ancestry of Lydia Ann Le Baron, Wife of Franklin Washburn

In the autumn of 1690 a French privateer was wrecked on the Massachusetts coast near Falmouth. The officers and crew were taken prisoners and marched to Boston; but their surgeon, Francis Le Baran or Le Baron was detained at Plymouth by illness. He could speak no English and his captors could speak no French; but John Colton the minister managed to converse with him in Latin and became much interested in him. In the course of his detention he performed what seemed a wonderful surgical operation on a lady at the inn; and as there was no physician in the town, the Selectmen petitioned Lieut. Gov. Stoughton that Le Baron be permitted to tarry in the town of Plymouth. The petition was granted; and the surgeon of the French privateer practiced medicine and surgery in the Pilgrim town till his death at 36 years of age in 1704. Mrs. M. H. Le Baron Goddard speaks of him as a Catholic. He seems always to have worn a cross on his breast. Mrs. Le Baron Robbins, dr. of Lazarus Le Baron and grand-daughter of the doctor, says that there is a tradition preserved in her

family that her grand-father was of Huguenot origin; that he was seized and held in confinement for education in a Jesuit College as a priest; that he escaped over the enclosure and to the sea-shore where he found refuge on a ship. He may have learned surgery among the Jesuits or from private doctors and surgeons. The story tallies well enough with the period prior to 1694. Whatever his creed, Dr. Le Baron seems to have possessed an altogether Christian spirit. He took kindly to his Pilgrim townspeople, doctored them, married among them, and when he died left 90 acres of woodland to the town for the use of its poor forever. No record can be found of the privateer, or the port from which she sailed; only the fact remains of the shipwreck, and of the highly educated Frenchman who tarried at Plymouth, took one of their townswomen to wife, lived Christianly among them, and left numerous descendants in the generations following.

Dr. Francis Le Baron[1], b. 1668, m. Sept. 6, 1695 Mary, dr. of Edward and Elizabeth Ames Wilder, d. Aug. 8. 1704 in Plymouth. *Children*, 1. James[2], b. May 23, 1696, d. May 10, 1744. 2. Lazarus[2], b. Dec. 26, 1698, d. Sept. 3, 1773. 3. Francis[2], b. Jan. 13, 1701, d. Aug. 6, 1731.

James[2], s. of Francis Le Baron[1], m. Mar. 3, 1720 Martha Benson of Middleboro, Mass. *Children:* 1. James[3], b. Dec. 22, 1721, d. Sept. 16, 1725. 2. John, b. Apr. 2, 1724. 3. James, b. Dec. 10, 1726. 4. Joshua, b. Oct. 10, 1729. 5. Martha, b. Apr. 19, 1732. 6. Francis, b. Dec. 20, 1734, d. July 8, 1761. 7. Mary, b. Aug. 9, 1737. 8. David, b. Apr. 27, 1740. 9. Lydia, b. Jan. 26, 1743.

Joshua[3], s. of James LeBaron[2], b. Oct. 10, 1729, m. Nov. 2, 1761 Grace Bush of Sheffield, Mass., d. Mar. 9, 1806. *Children*, 1. Isaac[4], b. Sep. 10, 1762. 2. Joshua, b. Jan. 26, 1764, m. dr. of Simeon Sage of Saratoga, N.Y. 3. Mary. b. Aug. 9, 1766, m. Daniel Kellogg. 4. Japhet B., b. July

Mrs. Eliza Case Washburn

10, 1767. 5. Pamelia, b. Oct. 7, 1769. 6. John, b. Apr. 20, 1771. 7. Mark, b. Nov. 8, 1774, m. Martha Collar. 8. Jeremiah, b. Oct. 5, 1776. 9. James, b. June 16, 1778, m. Sarah Hiyou. 10. Laura, b. Apr. 4, 1780, m. Richard Sutliff. 11. Horace, b. Mar. 9, 1783.

ISAAC[4], s. of Joshua Le Baron[3], b. Sep. 10, 1762, m. Lydia, dr. of Dr. Ryon of Hoosick, N.Y., d. May 2, 1828. He resided in Sheffield, Mass. and was a soldier in the Revolution. *Children*, 1. Louisa[5]. 2. Roderick, b. Apr. 7, 1778. 3. Betsey. 4. John R., b. Dec. 25, 1799. 5. Mahala, b. Aug. 23, 1805, d Dec. 16, 1870. 6. Mary. 7. LYDIA ANN[5], b. 1809, d. Jan. 10, 1883. She m. Franklin Washburn of Lenox and lived from about 1840 till her death in that town, her sister Mahala residing with her.

Ancestry and Family of Eliza Ellen Case Washburn, Wife of the Rev. Geo. T. Washburn

According to the Dictionary of English and Welsh Surnames Casandra was a common English name in the 12th and 13th centuries, employed sometimes as a Christian and sometimes as a family name, the latter of which were just then coming into use in England, derived from the French. Illustrative examples are quoted from the Hundred Rolls of the various counties, thus, Cas Albrie et Ralph fil. Casandra, Cambridge Hund. Rolls 1373. Casse Rumpe, Kent Hun. Rolls 1273. Johannes Case, York H. Rolls 1379. Cassandra Metcalf, York, H.R., 1509. William Casson, York, H.R , 1739. Stephen Casse, Sommers Co., King Edw. III.

A. JOHN CASE of Windsor and Simsbury is believed to have been an emigrant from England, and may possibly have belonged to the company which came over under Rev.

Mr. Warham by way of Dorchester, and settled in Windsor in 1635. There is no evidence which identifies him with the John Case of New London, 1656. In the first grant of land by order of the General Court of the Inhabitants of Windsor to 29 Inhabitants of the town John Case received a grant. He married sometime before 1658, when his first child was born, Sarah, dr. of William and Agnes Spencer of Hartford. He was sworn in as a freeman in 1666, and in 1667 removed to Mas-sa-Coe, *i.e.*, Simsbury which had begun to be settled in 1653. He was Simsbury's first Constable, and represented it in the General Court of the Colony from 1670 to 75. In 1676 occurred King Phillip's war, when his property was destroyed by the Indians, and he and his family retired to Windsor for protection, returning again to Simsbury in 1679. In the following year he drew by lot tracts of land in the S.E. Corner of Simsbury. In May 1682 John Case, now Senior, was one of 22 who made an application "to put the Church of Simsbury in order". It was "granted on condition that neighboring Churches consent". John Case Sr. and his 6 sons paid minister's rates in 1696. Among the signers of the Church Covenant about 1710 were his sons Samuel, John, Joseph and William. Mr. Case d. Feb. 21, 1704.

Children of John[1] and Sarah Spencer Case: 1. Elizabeth[2], b. about 1658. 2. Mary, b. June 22, 1660 3. John, b. Nov. 5, 1662. 4. WILLIAM, b. June 5, 1665. 5. Samuel, b. June 1, 1667. 6. Richard, b. Aug. 27, 1669. 7. Bartholomew, b. Oct. 1670, m. Mary Humphrey, dr. of Samuel Humphrey. 8. Joseph, b. Apr. 6, 1674. 9. Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1676. 10. Abigail, b. Mar. 14, 1682.

B. WILLIAM[2], second s. of John and Sarah Spencer Case, m. 1688 Elizabeth, dr. of Joshua and Ruth Sherwood Holcomb, d. Mar. 31, 1700. *Children,* 1. Mary[3], b. Aug.

23, 1696. 2. JOSHUA, b. June 1, 1698. 3. Mindwell, bapt. Apr. 7, 1700.

C. JOSHUA[3], only son of Wm. and Eliz. Holcomb Case, b. June 1, 1698, m. Anna....She d. May 9, 1773. He d. Feb. 15, 1764. *Children*, 1. Naomi[4], b. May 12, 1725, m. 1st Noadiah Phelps Feb. 24, 1773, m. 2nd Joseph Eggleston. 2. Joshua, b. 1728. 3. REUBEN. 4. Elizabeth. 5. Sybil, not certainly dr. of the above.

D. REUBEN[1], s. of Joshua and Anna.. Case, m. July 9, 1747 Ruth Goodrich, a descendant of Wm. Goodrich of Bury St. Edmonds, Suffolk Co., England. Reuben, d. before 1790 in Kingsboro at the home of his son Allen in the house known as the MacLaren house. He was chosen deacon of the Church of Wintonbury, now Bloomfield, Conn. in 1769. About 1785 he emigrated from Simsbury with five of his sons and three daughters and their families to what was then known as Caugh-na-waga, Montgomery Co., N.Y. which in 1793 was divided into the townships of Johnstown, Mayfield and Broadalbin. The place selected for their home was Kingsboro, a village in Johnstown among the foothills of the Adirondacks, and about nine miles north of the Mohawk river.* *Children*, 1. Reuben[4], b. May 8, 1748. 2. William Robe, b. Feb. 9, 1749. 3. Ashbel, b. June 17, 1752. 4. ELIHU, b. Feb. 20, 1754. 5. Darius, b. July 9, 1757, m. Hepsibah Foote. 6. Ruth, b. Nov. 17, 1759, m. Stephen Gillett. 7. Hulda, b. Oct. 1, 1762. 8. Allen, b. May 15, 1764, m. Jane Mills; she d. 1857; he d 1845. 9. Lucy, b. Sep. 22, 1767, m. Asa Jones. 10. Anna, b. Apr. 9, 1770, m. Charles Belden. 11. Rachel. 12. Susie, bapt. Mar. 12, 1775. 13. Susanna, bapt. Sep. 21, 1777.

---

* Montgomery Co. was divided in 1838 and the northern part, including the towns above mentioned, took the name of Fulton Co.

E. ELIHU[5], s. of Reuben[4] and Ruth Goodrich Case, b. Feb. 20, 1750, m. May 7, 1778 Freelove Burr of Windsor, d. July 30, 1836. She d. May 25, 1827. *Children*, I. Freelove, II. ELIHU, III. Ira, IV. Chauncy.

I. Freelove[6], b. Sept. 2, 1780, m. Nov. 9, 1801 Josiah Leonard. She d. Nov. 9, 1842. He d. Oct. 12, 1852.

Children. The following 6 children died young, *viz.*, Minerva, Elihu C., Josiah, Elijah, Jane and Alvira. Harriett, d. unmarried. Freelove Sophronia, m. James Root of Southington, Conn. Ann Cornelia, m. Gilbert Burr. Amelia Clotilda, m. Dewitt Smith. Mr. Leonard, m. 2. CatherineBaird. No children.

II. Elihu[6], s. of Elihu and Freelove Burr Case, b. Jan. 21, 1783, m. 1. Oct. 3, 1805 Jerusha Kellogg; she d. May 20, 1811; m. 2. Nov. 13, 1811 Anna Gates West. She was b. Mar. 13, 1782, d. Sept. 11, 1841. He d. Aug. 29, 1832.

Children by first wife:

1. Charlotte Maria, m. Aug. 19, 1830 Daniel S. Tarr. She d. Nov. 5, 1837. 1 child, Jerusha.

2. Sherman, b. Nov. 11, 1808, m. July 3, 1832 Mary Hosmer. He d. Dec. 4, 1884. *Children:* i. Charlotte A., ii. Wilbur S., iii. Mary Emma, iv. James H., v. Alanson, vi. Thomas, vii. Alice M.

3. Jerusha K., b Aug. 10, 1811, d. Mar. 12, 1830.

Children by his 2nd wife, Anna Gates West:

4. Amanda A., b. Aug. 28, 1812, d. Mar. 2, 1889.

5. Mary, b. Aug. 23, 1814, m. Dec. 25, 1834 Clinton Leonard. 1 child, Marion, b. Sept. 30, 1835, m. Feb. 1854 John Decker. He d. Mar. 14, 1901. *Children:* i. Sidney Argersinger, b. 1880; ii. Edward D., b. Oct. 1859, m. Oct. 25, 1886 Louisa Henry; iii. Celia A., b. Mar. 25, 1865, m. Oct. 26..... Asa J. Brown; iv. Luella, b. Mar. 25, 1871, m. June 20, 1894 Charles B. Mosher, M.D.

6. William, b. Nov. 14, 1816, d. young.

7. Nancy Gates, b. Jan. 15, 1821, m. June 5, 1844 Denton Smith, d. Aug. 10, 1892. 1 child, Amanda Case, b. Sept. 17, 1845, m. Dec. 12, 1866 Hiram Parkhurst, lawyer, b. 1841; he d. Nov. 13, 1898; m. 2. Feb. 10, 1906 Albert Theodore Wittuck. *Children, a.* Carroll Chester Parkhurst, b. Jan. 31, 1868, m. 1. Florence Hall; she d. Feb. 10, 1900; m. 2. Ada Taylor. *b.* Edward Smith Parkhurst, b. July 7, 1871, m. 1. June 6, 1894 Lucinda Stanton Berry. *Children:* (1) Edward Smith Parkhurst jr., b. July 14, 1898, (2) John Richard Berry, d. in infancy. M. 2. Jan. 11, 1906 Marian Barnard.

8. Jane Ann., b. July 28, 1823, m. Rev. Wilson Ingalls, d. in Colchester, Conn. Aug. 7, 1901. *Children,* Rev. Edmond C. and others. He was pastor of the Cong. Church in Colchester 16 years.

IV. Chauncy[6], 4th child of Elihu and Freelove Burr Case, b. Mar. 25, 1800, m. Amelia Thomas, b. May 7, 1804, d. Aug. 18, 1881. He d. Aug. 18, 1858. *Children:* 1. Willard, b. Aug. 18, 1832, d. Mar. 4, 1858; 2. Henry, b. Sept. 22, 1836, d. July 22, 1855; 3. Chester, b. Nov. 1838, d. in infancy; 4. James S., b. Feb. 1. 1840, d. in infancy; 5. Sarah, b. July 12, 1843, m. Feb. 23, 1869 William Holden, b. Nov. 19, 1841. *Children:* i. George Henry, b. Apr. 2, 1866, d. June 13, 1894; ii. Charles J., b. Nov. 10, 1868, m. Hattie Frossard. 1 *child*, Bessie Comyne, b. Sept. 10, 1891.

III. IRA[6], s. of Elihu and Freelove Burr Case, b. June 7, 1787, m. Oct. 5, 1809 Mary Humphrey Smith. She was b. June 21, 1789. He died July 12, 1861. She d. Oct. 6, 1878. She was the dr. of Joseph and Margaret Humphrey Smith who emigrated from Claverack*, Columbia Co., early in 1790.

---

* Claverack originally extended to the Hudson, and the bluffs on the bank were named Claw ve rack, *i.e.*, Clover Reach. It contained Humphreyville and other hamlets.

Ira Case was known in the community in which he lived as a man of sterling character and real worth and for his many friendly acts. For nearly 40 years from his early manhood he was under the ministrations of Rev. Elisha Yale and a regular attendant on the services of his Church. During that period himself, wife, and ten children were baptized by Dr. Yale and most of the latter were married by him. When in 1852 a new Congregational Church was organized in Gloversville, where he then resided, he and others of his family were enrolled among its charter members.

Children: 1. Uriel, 2. Margaret, 3. Zina, 4. Rufus, 5. William, 6. Joseph, 7. Freelove, 8. Elihu, 9. Henry, 10. Eliza.

1. Uriel[7], s. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b. July 23, 1810, m. Mar. 7, 1836 Lucinda Jamison of Charlestown, N.Y. She d. Mar. 28, 1891. He. d. Dec. 16, 1909, about 6 months less than 100 years old. He was one of the pioneers in the manufacture of gloves and mittens in the town of Johnstown. He was a deacon in the Cong. Church in Gloversville for 20 years, and when he resigned at the age of 97, was made deacon emeritus. In his life he was active in visiting the sick and afflicted in their homes and in the hospital. No children.

2. Margaret[7], dr. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b. Mar. 12, 1813, m. 1. May 13, 1834 Belden Hosmer; he d. Dec. 10, 1845; m. 2. Oct. 4, 1848 Ebenezer Rice. She d. Apr. 6, 1886. *Children*: (i) Miriam, b. Sep. 14, 1836, d. June 1, 1852. (ii) Mary Louise, b. Nov. 13, 1839, d. Feb. 25, 1842. (iii) Edwin, b. Sept. 13, 1841, d. March 8, 1842.

3. Zina[7], s. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b. Feb. 25, 1815, m. 1. Feb. 13, 1837 Louisa Leonard; she d. Feb. 19, 1849; m. 2. Anna Maria Clock; she d. 1882; m. 3. Apr.

11, 1883 Charlotte Terry. He d. Nov. 28, 1883. 1 child by Anna M. Clock, Laura Amelia, b. Oct. 18, 1853, m. Oct. 20, 1880 Gustav Recknagel. She d. Nov. 21, 1897.

Mr. Case was a glove manufacturer, later an active member of the firm of E. R. Durkee and Co., engaged in the manufacture and sale of spices and condiments. For many years he was a member of Henry Ward Beecher's Church.

4. RUFUS[7], s. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b. Mar. 23, 1817, m. 1. Mar. 15, 1839 Elizabeth Pool; m. 2. Feb. 7, 1860 Matilda Lanny. She d. Jan. 1, 1901. He. d. Oct. 28, 1886. He was a merchant in Syracuse and later a tea-broker in N.Y. City.

Children: i. George, b. May 13, 1837; did not marry.

ii. Adelia, b. Apr. 24, 1840; m. Mar. 1, 1860 James Carrington, book-keeper and accountant. She d. 1902. Children: (1) Grace E., b. Aug. 11, 1861; (2) Addie T., b. Mar. 7, 1865; (3) Edith B., b. Oct. 13, 1867, d. 1902; iii. Estella, b. Oct. 13, 1847, d. Oct. 28, 1886, not married; iv. Jennie, b. Nov. 7, 1861, m. Frenderick Hart; she d. May 18, 1881; 1 child, Jennie, b. 1881; v. Sherwood, b. Nov. 17, 1868, d. July 16, 1906; vi. Frank, b. Mar. 27, 1870, m. Apr. 17, 1901 Matilda J. Miller. Children: (1) Paul Edward, b. 1904. (2) Joseph Frances, b. Sept. 1907.

5. WILLIAM[7], s. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b. Sept. 10, 1819, m. Nov. 14, 1846 Mary Matthews of Johnstown, b. Aug. 26, 1823, d. Aug. 6, 1904. He d. Jan. 28, 1894. He was a glove manufacturer till about 1862, when he retired from business and removed to Syracuse where he lived till the time of his death.

Children: i. and ii. Frances and Ella; twins d. in infancy; iii. Emma Louise, b. Apr. 26, 1852, m. Jan. 19, 1876 William James. She d. Sept. 17, 1908. Mr. James was b. in Banwell, Somerset Co., England May 4, 1840,

He was a lawyer and district attorney of Syracuse. *Child*, Mary Lois, b. Nov. 12, 1879, a graduate and M.A. of Smith College.

6. JOSEPH[7], s. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, born Sept. 29, 1822, m. 1. Oct. 11, 1849 Thankful Smith; she d. Dec. 25, 1863; m. 2. Dec. 1, 1864 Mary Olive Giles of Gloucester, Mass. He died Apr. 20, 1909. He was for some years a glove manufacturer in Gloversville, N.Y., whence he removed to New York City, where he carried on the tea-brokerage business for many years. His office building on Wall St. stood upon the old harbor landing place at which Geo. Washington disembarked on coming to New York to take up his first term of the Presidency of the young republic. He and his wife were members of the Broadway Tabernacle Church.

Children: i. Howard Eugene, b. Feb. 11, 1852, not married. ii. Carrie, b. Nov. 28, 1854, m. Nov. 6, 1877 Edwin Burr Curtiss. She died July 20, 1909. No children. iii. Mary Louise, b. Apr. 18, 1856, m. Oct. 12, 1880, Julian Wheeler Curtiss. *Children*: (1) Jean Beardslee, b. Nov. 29, 1881, m. June 1, 1909 Leibig Wallis Gibbons, 1 child; (2) Mary Louise, b. Apr. 12, 1884, m. Nov. 12, 1908 Herbert Hoyt Pease; 1 child; (3) Henry Tomlinson, b. Apr. 19, 1888; (4) Margaret, b. Dec. 1896.

7. FREELOVE[7], dr. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b May 10, 1825, m. Aug. 11, 1851 James Henry Smith. He was b. Aug. 26, 1819, d. Mar. 22, 1901. She d. Dec. 2, 1904. Mr. Smith was a farmer and glove manufacturer. *Children*: i. Miriam H., b. May 23, 1851, m. Jan. 10, 1877 Elbert Lemuel Heacock, a glove manufacturer. *Children*: (1) Philander W., b. Sept. 29, 1878; studied in business college; (2) Laura Estelle, b. Mar. 30, 1882; studied in Mount Holyoke College; (3) James Arlo, b. June 28, 1884; studied in business college; (4) Lucy Morris, b. Feb. 13,

1888; certified Kindergartener: (5) Elbert, b. Mar. 1, 1893, d. in infancy. ii. Ella V., b. July 26, 1855, d. young. iii. Humphrey Marshall, b. Aug. 19, 1856, m. 1. Nov. 5, 1896 Emma Royal Barnes; she d. Jan. 1897; m. 2. Nov. 13, 1900 Jennie Anthonie Johnson, trained nurse. He d. Jan. 10, 1907. No children. iv. Dewitt, b. May, 10, 1858, m. Kittie C. Elliott. She d. ..... v. Annettie A., b. Mar. 28, 1860. vi. Frank, b. May 22, 1865, d. in infancy. vii. Maggie, b. Dec. 9, 1866, d. Dec. 25, 1868. viii. Gertrude A., b. Sept. 5, 1869, m. Sept. 12, 1889 George Steele, a dealer in fur garments.

8. ELIHU, s. of Ira and Mary Smith Case, b. Mar. 25, 1827, m. Feb. 5, 1851 Abby Ann Clarke. She d. July, 1895. He d. May 5, 1900. He was a farmer and resided in Tribes Hill. *Children*: i. LeRoy, b. Feb. 18, 1853, m. Jan. 12, 1882 Hattie L. Whitmeyer. She was b. July 6, 1862 and died Jan. 18, 1902. He was employed in the Edison Electric Works, Schenectady. *Children*: (1) Emerson Boyd, b. Mar. 20, 1883; (2) Mabel Irene, b. Jan. 19, 1887, m. Jan. 16, 1902 Vinton L. Denton. *Children*: Elenor May, b. Jan. 24, 1906 and Edith G. Jan. 1, 1909; ii. Hattie, b. Apr. 20, 1863, m. Dec. 19, 1886 Newman Fisher. He d. Apr. 7, 1905; was a farmer. *Children*: (1) Laura Augusta, b. Feb. 13, 1891; (2) Clara Estelle, b. June 5, 1893; (3) Frederick, b. July 20, 1896. iii. Luella, b. Aug. 4, 1865, m. Sept. 5, 1888 J. Euders Gardiniere, foreman in a hosiery mill, Amsterdam. 1 child, Ray Leonard, b. Apr. 6, 1894. iv. Zina, b. July 14, 1867, m. Jan. 23, 1889 Etta Harris; a farmer in Tribes Hill. *Children*: (1) Chester, b. Jan. 6, 1891; (2) Howard, b. May 10, 1892; (3) Helen b. July 7, 1896; (4) Leonard H., b. Nov. 13, 1902; (5) Isabelle, b. Feb. 15, 1904; (6) Clinton, b. Aug. 11, 1906; (7) Dora Evelyn, b. Jan. 21, 1908. v. Joseph, b. Nov. 11, 1868, m. Nov. 16, 1905 Ida A. Yimple Johnson, in railway service. Resides in Albany. No children.

9. HENRY, b. Aug. 2, 1830, d. Apr. 13, 1831.

10. ELIZA ELLEN, b. Sept. 27, 1833, m. Sept. 1, 1859 Rev. Geo. T. Washburn of Lenox, Mass. Graduate of Gloversville Union Seminary; teacher in same one year, and in Ovid Academy one year. Sailed with her husband from Boston for Madras Jan. 2, 1860 in company with Rev. Jacob Chamberlain and wife. Arrived in Madras Apr. 11 and in Madura May 4, where they began their missionary work, which continued with the interruption of furloughs just short of 40 years, retiring Mar. 30, 1900, and returning to America on account of age and failing health. They have resided since their return in Meriden, Conn. with their son, David S. Washburn. *Children*: (i) Edwin Case Washburn. (ii) David Scudder Washburn, florist and market gardener.

Ancestry of Eliza Case Washburn through Freelove Burr, Wife of Elihu Case

The year in which BENJAMIN[1] Burr with his wife and son SAMUEL[2] reached New England from the old country is not known. He first appears as one of the original settlers of Hartford, Conn. in 1635. He was the first of that name in the Colony and the founder of the Hartford branch of the family. He d. in Hartford in 1681.

In allotments of land in Hartford in 1639 and in East Hartford he received a share besides which he owned land in Greenfield and Windsor. He was made a freeman in 1655, was a soldier in the Pequod war and a thorough business man. A monument to the memory of the original settlers of Hartford stands in the cemetery of the Central Cong. Church erected by the Ancient Burying Ground Association; and an old plan of the city shows a Burr Street.

Children of Benjamin and Anna Burr:

(i) SAMUEL[2], b. in England, m. Mary Bazey, dr. of John Bazey, an original settler and a prominent man in the Conn. Colony. Samuel was made a freeman in 1658 and at his death Sept. 29, 1682 left an estate inventoried at £541. (ii) Thomas, b. Jan. 21, 1645. (iii) Mary, b. . m. Christopher Crow of Windsor. (iv) Hannah, b. ...

Children of SAMUEL[2] *and Mary Bazey Burr:*

(i) SAMUEL, b. 1667, m. Mercy Bazey. (ii) JOHN, b. 1670, m. Sarah. (iii) Mary, b. 1673, m. June 1695 Daniel Clark. (iv) Elizabeth, b. 1675, m Apr. 6, 1698 Thomas Clark. (v) Jonathan, b. 1679, m. Abigail Hubbard.

Children of JOHN[3] *and Sarah Burr:*

(i) John, bap. Dec. 4, 1693, d. in infancy. (ii) John, bap. Dec. 8, 1695, m. Sarah. (iii) Stephen, bap. Aug. 27, 1699. (iv) Noadiah, bap. Dec. 21, 1701, m. Nov. 5, 1741 Hannah Gilbert. (v) Eunice bap. Jan. 3, 1706-7, m. July 5, 1725 Samuel Case, s. of Saml. and Mary Case. He d. Aug. 31, 1775. She d. Sept. 23, 1768. (vi) Miriam, bap. Oct. 31, 1708, m. Nathaniel, s. of Saml. and Mary Westover Case. She d. Sept. 25, 1732. (vii) Ebenezer, bap. July 20, 1712. (viii) Thankful, bap. July 20, 1712. Prob. m. Ephraim Burr of Farmington, Conn. (ix) Lucy, bap. Mar. 21, 1714. (x) Gideon, b. Nov. 26, 1711, m. Hannah Edwards, sister of Jonathan Edwards. (xi) NATHANIEL, b. ... m. July 8, 1740 Hannah, daughter of Hannah Eggleston Loomis. He d. May 5, 1672. (xii) Sarah, b. .. m. Apr. 14, 1745 Joseph Gillett.

Children of NATHANIEL[4] *and Hannah Loomis Burr:*

(i) Hannah, bap. Nov. 8, 1741 prob. m. Oct 15, 1761 Luther Barber. (ii) Nathaniel bap. June 19, 1743, m. Abigail Strong and removed to Kingsboro, N.Y. ab. 1781. (iii) Isaiah, bap. Sept. 3, 1745. (iv) Anna bap. Mar. 8, 1747,

m. May 9, 1761 Edward Brown. (v) Eunice, bap. July 16, 1749. (vi) Salem, bap. June 14, 1752. (vii) Miriam, bap. July 21, 1754. (viii) FREELOVE[5], bap. July 11, 1757, m. May 7, 1778 Elihu Case, s. of Reuben Case, of Simsbury, Conn., and removed to Kingsboro, N.Y. She d. May 25, 1837.

The children of Elihu and Freelove Burr Case will be found under the Case family, preceding.

Ancestors of Hannah Loomis Burr, Wife of Nathaniel Burr and Mother of Freelove Burr Case

JOSEPH[1] Loomis emigrant from Bristol, England or vicinity first appears in Windsor, Conn. ab. 1639. He was accompanied by his wife and eleven children. His third son Samuel[2] m. July 2, 1638 Elizabeth White of Hartford. He removed to Colchester, Conn. and was chosen deacon there in 1702. She d. Feb. 25, 1736. He d. May 20, 1754. Samuel's son Isaac[3], b. Dec. 23, 1693, m. Apr. 26, 1716 Hannah Egglestone of Windsor. He d. Nov. 6, 1752. His dr. Hannah[4], b. Feb. 15, 1721. m. July 8, 1740 Nathaniel Burr. His dr. Freelove Burr m. May 7, 1778 Elihu Case. He d. July 30, 1836. She d. May 25, 1837.

Note.—The covenant of the Kingsboro Church, dated Dec. 30, 1793, bears 19 signatures of which the following nine are relatives of the Case family; Elihu Case Sr., his brothers-in-law, Stephen, Gillett, Charles, Belden; nephews by marriage, Horace Burr, Elijah Burr, and Bissell Burr. On the first board of Trustees were Elihu Case and his two brothers, Darius Case and Reuben Case. At the first annual meeting, June 30, 1796, were Daniel Judson and Daniel (prob. error for Darius). Case acted as Chairman. The church building subscription to erect the Church was set agoing by John Ayres and Asa Jones, the latter a brother-in-law of Elihu Case.

Ancestry of Freelove Egglestone Burr, wife of Elihu Case

Bigot Egglestone (name Bigot variously speiled) was b. in England in 1590, came to Dorchester, Mass. in 1630, m. Sarah Talcott, was one of the original members of Rev. Mr. Warhams church and removed with the Colony of his people to Windsor in 1635. He d. Sep. 1, 1674 "near 100 years old." Bigot's eldest son James[2], b. in England in 1620, d. Dec 1, 1679. James' son Thomas[3], b. July 27, 1661, m. Grace Moore and lived in Windsor and d. there Apr. 6, 1732. Hannah[4], dr. of Thomas[3], b. Feb. 7, 1691-2, m. Isaac Loomis. She d. Nov. 6, 1752. Hannah, dr. of Isaac and Hannah Egglestone Loomis, m. July 8, 1740 Nathaniel, s. of John Burr. Their dr. Freelove bap. July 1756, m. May 7, 1778 Elihu Case, s. of Reuben Case.

Ancestry of Angeline O. Judd Washburn, Wife of Edwin M. Washburn

Mother's Side

William Brewster the chosen Leader and Elder of the Leyden and Plymouth Pilgrims was the son of William and Patience Brewster of Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, England. The father held by life tenure the Receivership and Bailifate of the Archbishop of York and resided in the manor house of Scrooby. He was also master of the Post, as his father had been before him. In all probability, William, the son was born at the Scrooby Manor House in the last half of 1566 or 67. He had brothers and sisters also. William entered Peter house, Cambridge, but for some unknown reason did not remain to take his Bachelor's degree. Soon after leaving he became assistant to Queen Elizabeth's Secretary of state and remained with him while he retained office. He was probably in Scrooby in 1590

when his father died. His friends succeeded not long after in securing for him the office of Master of the Post, at that time a service carried on for the king and government, and not as now for the use of the general public. In the course of these years Brewster married and probably had several children. The Manor House became the meeting place, and Brewster the instructor, of a band of godly men and women who, harried by persecution, attempted in 1606 to emigrate to Holland. The company was betrayed by the ship captain whom they had hired to take them over. The expedition was turned back and its members sent to jail, and 6 of them among whom Brewster, the most important, were subject to a long imprisonment. He finally reached Holland in 1607 or 8. In his support of the cause and assistance of his fellow sufferers, Brewster nearly or quite exhausted his private fortune, so that in Holland he was obliged to help out his meager income by teaching and the carrying on of a printing office provided by friends. When the time came to leave Europe behind and seek a home in the New World, Brewster was chosen to lead the pioneers, while John Robinson, the pastor, stayed with the remnant of the Leyden colony left behind. And though many of this remnant at last reached Plymouth, owing chiefly to the jealousy and antagonism of the Virginia Company, Robinson was never permitted to join his fellow exiled parishioners in New England. In the Colony Brewster shared the distresses and the daily manual toil of the colonists while preaching to them twice on the Sabbath and filling the role of counsellor and consoler in their great and many bereavements and afflictions. Brewster was not only a gentleman by birth and manner but a devout scholar who dedicated all on the altar of service to his Master and his people. So they testified of his ministrations. The inventory of his library – 65 books in Latin mostly,

the best Bible helps of the day, and 315 books in English, a great literary hoard of learning for that day and place – was valued at £150-0-7 while his chattels inventoried but £107-0-8 suggested the quality of the man and the grade of his ministry. Such was the leader of that humble and poor company of Leyden pilgrims to the New world. Elder Brewster died at the home of his son Love, in Duxbury Apr. 16, 1643. His wife Mary early succumbed to the hardships and toil of the ruthless pioneer life. She d. Apr. 17, 1627.

Children: 1. Jonathan, b. in Scrooby Aug. 12, 1592. 2. Patience, b. probably in Scrooby; came over in the *Ann* in July 1623; m. Aug. 5, 1624 Thomas Prince. 3. Fear, b. probably in Scrooby; came over in the *Ann* in 1623; m. before May 22, 1627 Isaac Allerton; d. Dec. 12, 1634. 4. A child born and died in Leyden. 5. LOVE[2] who came over with his parents in the *Mayflower*. 6. Wrestling, b.-? came over with his parents, was living in 1627 but d. before his father's death. He did not marry.

LOVE[2], son of Elder Wm.[1] and Patience Brewster probably b. in Holland; came over in the Mayflower, m. May 15, 1634 Sarah, dr. of William Collier of Duxbury. Love lived in what was called the Elder Brewster house in Duxbury. He was a farmer; a soldier in the Pequot War in 1637 under Miles Standish, probably along with John Washburn who also served in that war from Duxbury. He is mentioned as a grand juryman. His will is dated Oct. 6, 1650 O.S. The inventory of his movable property amounted to £97-7-6. In it is entered a candlestick valued at £3-16-0. (Was it a relic of the Scrooby home?) He had also 30 books. There was a family of several children among them Nathan, WILLIAM and Wrestling.

DEA. WILLIAM[3], s. of Love[2] and Sarah Collier Brewster, b. 1645, m. Lydia, dr. of Geo. and Sarah Partridge. Dea. Wm., d. in Duxbury Nov. 3, 1723. She d. Feb. 2,

1742-3. He was a freeman of the colony, a deacon in the church and an extensive land owner. "A worthy man who was often employed to good advantage in civil affairs of the town." He had 8 children of whom WILLIAM was the fourth.

WILLIAM[4], b. May 4, 1691, m. Hopewell, dr. of Dea. John and Abigail Wadsworth of Duxbury, and lived in Duxbury, moving before 1761 to Wrentham, Mass. where he resided for a short time and then went to Lebanon, Conn., where they resided till their death. They had 6 children of whom Oliver was first.

OLIVER[5], s. of William[4], b. July 16, 1708, m. Mar. 22, 1732 Martha Wadsworth, an authoress. They resided in Lebanon and Barnardstown. They had two sons Ruby and WADSWORTH.

WADSWORTH[6], s. of Oliver[5], b. 1787, m. May 28, 1759 Jerusha Newcomb of Lebanon, whose mother was Jerusha Bradford, third remove in descent from Gov. Bradford of Plymouth. He was a Select Man in Lebanon, and a deacon of the church.

Oliver[7], s. of Wadsworth[6], b. Apr. 2, 1760, m. in Partridgefield, now Peru, Mass. in 1781 Jerusha Badger, dr. of Henry and Judeth Cogswell Badger of Partridgefield. His early life was spent in Columbia, Conn. He was a surgeon in the Revolutionary War, a physician of extensive practice, and widely known and beloved. He settled after his marriage in Becket, Mass. and d. there Feb. 15, 1812. His wife d. in Lenox 1841. Their children were, 1. Orilla; 2. Oliver; 3. Ruby; 4. Pleides; 5. John Milton; 6. Flavia; 7. Rowena; 8. Harmony; 9. AMANDA[8]; 10. Oliver Elsworth. Among these Harmony m. in 1814 Edward Taylor long a distinguished citizen of Andover.

Amanda[8], dr. of Oliver[7], b. Aug. 3, 1798 m. in Becket,

Mass. May 23, 1821 James Judd. The family resided several years in Lenox and about 1843 they removed to Ripon, Wis. Mr. and Mrs. Judd had a family of several sons and daughters.

ANGELINE[9], 7th child of James and Amanda Brewster-Judd, m. June 18, 1859 Edwin Miles Washburn. Mr. Washburn d. in Pomona, Cal. Mar. 16, 1908, where Mrs. Washburn now resides. They had a family of 1. Robert George; 2. Henry James; 3. Mary Eliza; 4. Oliver Miles; 5. Stella Angeline; 6. John Raymond.

James B. Judd, the son of Uriah Judd of Lenox, was b. in that town Sept. 30, 1790 and resided in Lenox and Pittsfield before his removal to Ripon, Wis., about 1843. All his 9 children were b. in Lenox. The line of his descent is as follows: Dea. Thomas[1] Judd came from the old country to New England in 1633-4. Benjamin[2], his son was b. in 1642. His son Benjamin[3] was b. in 1671. Uriah[4], of Benjamin[3], was b. in 1713. Uriah's son, Uriah[5] jr., was b. in 1745. James B.[6] was b. as above said in 1790. The children of James Judd were 1. James B. of Fargo, N. D., b. 1822; 2. Elizabeth A., b. Dec. 1824; 3. Edwin U. of Everett, Wash.; 4. John Milton, b. 1829; 5. Harmony T. of Everett Wash. b. 1831; 6. Oliver Brewster, b. 1833; 7. Angeline O., b. 1836; 8. Mary C. Sedgwick, b. 1839; 9. Gilbert S., b. 1841.

Ancestry of Ella L. Bartlett Washburn, Wife of Henry J. Washburn of Washington D.C.

The first recorded member of the Bartlett family on British soil was Adam Barttelot an esquire in the retinue of Brian, a knight who came to England with William the Conqueror, and seated himself at Ferring, Sussex. He is said to have been buried at Stopham in A.D. 1100 on his own grant of land.

The family therefore is of Norman descent and has lived in Stopham, Sussex Co. on its estate of several thousand acres for many centuries. The ancestral mansion built in 1309, also the old Norman church built about the same time by the Barttelot family still stand. On the stone floor of the church, along the aisles are marble slabs recording the regular succession of the family from the 13th century up to 1872 when the last panel of which we find mention was laid down. The present holder of the ancient Barttelot estate at Stopham is Sir Walter B. Barttelot now created a Baronet. He retains the ancient spelling of the name.

The American Bartletts are descended from this old and honorable family of English Barttelot, Bartlots or Bartletts.

Robert Bartlett[1] the emigrant was a passenger on the *Ann* about 1623. He m. Mary Warren, dr. of Richard Warren a passenger on the *Mayflower* in her voyage of 1620.

Joseph[2], s. of Robert[1] and Mary Warren Bartlett, b. 1639, m. Hannah Pope, d. 1703.

Benjamin[3], s. of Joseph[2] and Hannah Pope Bartlett, b. 1669, m. 1702 Sarah Barnes.

Benjamin[4], s. of Benjamin[3] and Sarah Barnes Bartlett, b. 1707, m. Abigail Morton 1741.*

William[5], son of Benjamin[4] and Abigail Morton m. 1761 Rebecca Trask.

Jabez[6], s. of William[5] and Rebecca Trask Bartlett, m. Lucida Patch of Chesterfield, Mass., dr. of Penelope Patch, dr. of Richard Starr Dana.

William[7], s. of Jabez[6] and Lucida Patch Bartlett, b. 1793, m. Anna Miller, b. in Chester, Mass., Feb. 2, 1795. She was the daughter of Saml. and Mahitable Preston Miller of Worcester, Mass. He was b. Feb. 3, 1771 and was the son of Ephraim and Mary Flagg Miller who were m. at Holden, Mass., Feb. 20, 1770. Ephraim Miller was b. in Newton, Mass. June 4, 1744 and removed to Worcester in 1785. He marched to Concord in "the alarm" of April 1775.

Benjamin[8] F., s. of Wm.[7] and Anna Miller Bartlett, b. Nov. 6, 1827, m. Jan. 9, 1855 Abbie D. Hewitt. Resided in Lenox.

Ella[9] L., dr. of Benjamin F. and Abbie D. Hewitt Bartlett, m. July 19, 1887 Henry J. Washburn, then of Lenox, Mass. at present residing in Washington, D.C.

---

* Benjamin's brother Robert m. Sarah Brewster, dr. of Love and grand dr. of Elder Wm. Brewster. In this line is the descent of the H.W. Longfellow family.

IX

THE WASHBURNS AND SOME CONNECTED FAMILIES

IN

The Revolutionary War

The Greater Family	David Lyon
Ebenezer and his Sons	Thomas Gates
Abraham Washburn	Isaac Le Baron
David and Others	Dan Hatch
Abraham Northrup	Asher Sedgwick
Elijah ,,	Oliver Brewster
Samuel ,,	The Goodriches and Others

Capt. Abraham Washburn

The Washburn and Connected Families in the Revolutionary War

The record of the greater Washburn family in the War of the Revolution is remarkable. It would seem from the records that as many as 350 of that name were enrolled in the state military organizations, or in the Federal army. It would seem, I say, for no one can tell how often the same person is enumerated under the same or different spellings of the name. And of these the overwhelming majority were the descendants of John[1] through John[2] also an emigrant and his wife Elizabeth Mitchell. John and Elizabeth were married in 1645 or thereabouts; and these 350 warriors, less or more, were all born toward the end of the hundred years, or a little more, following that marriage. A most remarkable showing of family growth it would be for our time, though not in the 17th and 18th centuries among the settlers of a new country.

The Washburn names entered in the Massachusetts records of Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution may all be taken as descendants of the Duxbury family as well as those who served from New Hampshire, Vermont, and from Connecticut as far as the western boundary of the Connecticut river watershed, and possibly here and there a stray one from New York - a full battallion of young, fit soldiers of one man's descendants at the end of one hundred years. But though the family fecundity is not notable for that day, the patriotism laid upon the country's altar was, and would be in any age. Nor was it a blind, unthinking devotion: for there is good reason to believe that a number from the Duxbury, Long Island and Connecticut families espoused with equal enthusiasm and conscientiousness the other side and fought for it just as did the English Washburns, their cousins, a little more than a century before in

the war of the commonwealth, when, on the one side for King and the other for Parliament, men of the same name met as sturdy, conscientious foes.

And how many more of as true patriotism remained a home to keep alive the nation, to provide for the women and children, the weak and the aged, and carry on those common and uncommon industries without which the army could not fight or even exist - these are not listed in any muster-rolls; but the number must have been several times greater than of those who went to the field.

Many descendants of the brothers of Ebenezer Washburn were Revolutionary soldiers. Ebenezer himself died before the war; and there is reason to believe that none of his sons entered the army; for the oldest was 48 and the youngest 41 when "the great alarm" was spread abroad from Lexington; and furthermore they lived in a region remote, and little liable to invasion. As to the sons of Joseph and Jonathan and of Daniel and Patience, if the former two had any, we have no certain information; but there is some reason to suppose that two of them fought on the Tory side.

Miles[1]' oldest son Abraham, was just turned of 22 when he engaged in Norwich and enlisted for three years in the Sixth Regiment of the Line, Col. Nixon's, at, or near Boston May 15, 1777, and was paid off according to the continental pay roll Aug. 1, 1778 for service since May, '77. He appears to have been attached to two or more companies and was promoted to a sergeancy. No reason is assigned for his not completing his enlistment engagement. It may have been sickness; or he may have served in a subsequent term. At any rate, in 1832 he obtained an annual pension of $80 for a two years' service. Isaac, Miles' next younger son, was just come 15 at the beginning of the war; and the three remaining sons were still younger. And in any

case, the condition of the family seems to have required the presence and labor of the children at home.

It will be remembered that Ebenezer's first child, Patience, married in New Milford Daniel Washburn and that they apparently lived there and brought up a family. Among the marriages in the town of Washington - at that time a part of New Milford - David Washburn is recorded as marrying May 31, 1774 Phebe Terrell. In 1778 a David Washburn of New Milford, Conn. was imprisoned in the Fairfield jail for going on board a British vessel, and debarking with a party of British who attacked the town. He was captured; and in the Session of the Court in Fairfield Nov. 10, 1779 he with three others was sentenced to death. Upon his petition his sentence was suspended till the 1st Wednesday in the following March. In the meantime he escaped from the jail and enlisted in Emerick's corps, was recaptured and taken by the Whigs to Huntington who proposed to hang him there. But Gen. Stillman interfered threatening retaliation in case they hanged Washburn. On Feb. 12, 1780 the Governor of Conn. and Committee of Safety at Hartford arranged for the exchange of Washburn then in Hartford Jail, in lieu of Solomon Dunham jr. and he was exchanged in 1780. His subsequent history is unknown.

There was an ensign Ebenezer Washburn of the 7th Regiment N.Y. Militia raised in the vicinity of Fredricksburgh, Dutchess Co., over the line from the New Milford neighborhood who deserted to the enemy. He may have been a descendant of our Ebenezer; or he may have been of the families of Isaac and Jonathan Washburn of the same state but locality not stated* whose estates were confiscated and sold on account of their adhesion to the enemy.

---

* Mather in his New York in the Revolution p. 258.

We next come to SOLDIERS OF CONNECTED FAMILIES serving in the war.

ABRAHAM NORTHRUP of Lenox, uncle of Samuel and Elijah mentioned below, and probably the father of Mary Northrup, wife of Abraham Washburn above mentioned. He was a signer of "the Non-importation Covenant" preceding the war as were also the Northrups mentioned below. He served as a private in Capt. Aaron Rowley's Co., Col. Benjamin Simmonds' Berkshire Co. Regiment from May 26 to June 19, 1777, "to march to Saratoga," service 24 days. Also in Capt. Joseph Raymond's Co. Col. Chapman's Regiment from Oct. 18 to Nov. 21, 1779 on a three months enlistment to serve at Clavarack and vicinity while recruits were being raised for the Federal army.

ELIJAH NORTHRUP, uncle of Phebe Northrup Washburn, and husband of Lucy J. Hatch Northrup; Private and Corporal in Chs. Dibble's Co. Col. John Paterson's Reg. from Apr. 22 to May 5, 1775 - 13 days; in response to "the Lexington Alarm" of Apr. 19, also later service as Corporal for 3 months and 4 days. The regiment probably returned home in October of that year. Also Sergeant in Jesse Bradley's Co., John Brown's Reg. from June 30 to July 26, 1777 - 26 days to the northward. Also Sargeant in "Oliver Belding's" Co., John Brown's Reg. from Sept. 21 to Oct. 16, 1777, 24 days service to the northward. Also private in Capt. Dibble's Co., Col. Rossiter's 3rd Berkshire Reg. Oct. 14 to Oct. 17, 1780, 3 days service on alarm from the northward. Also private in Capt. Joshua Yale's Co., Oct. 12 to Oct. 25, 1781, service 12 days. The command was enlisted from Lee and Lenox and marched on alarm by order of Brig. Gen. Paterson to Stillwater.

SAMUEL NORTHRUP, father of Phebe Northrup Washburn enlisted as a private in Capt. Aaron Rawley's Co. Col. Benj. Simmond's Reg. from Apr. 26 to July 1, 1777

camp called out by order of Maj. Gen. Gates and marched to Saratoga on alarm. Also in Capt. Oliver Belding's Co., Col. John Brown's Reg. from Sept. 21 to Oct. 14, 1777, 24 days to the northward. Also private in Capt. Chas. Dibble's Co., Col. Rossiter's 3rd Berkshire Reg. from Oct. 14 to Oct. 17, 1780: service 3 days on alarm from the northward.

DAVID LYON probably brother-in-law of Miles Washburn[5] and uncle of Abraham enlisted from New Milford, Conn. in the 6th Co. Col. Webb's 7th Reg. served from July 12 to Dec. 21, 1775 first along the Conn. coast and later in the camp near Boston till the time of the regiment expired. Again in Capt. Fuller's Co. 13th Reg. Conn. Militia from Apr. 12 to Sept. 19, 1776 in the defense of New York. Mr. Lyon spent the later years of his life in the home of Abraham Washburn where he died at the age of 60 in 1811, and was buried in his cemetery lot. There was also a Hezekiah Lyon who enlisted and served from Fairfield Co., Conn. adjacent to New Milford who may have been a brother or more distant relation of David, but not certainly; since more than half the Lyon families of the state in 1790–and they were numerous–lived in Fairfield Co.

THOMAS GATES, second husband of Phebe Northrup mother of Phebe Northrup Washburn, Corporal in Capt. Erastus Sargeant's Co. Col. Simmond's Reg., Department of Berkshire, enlisted Dec. 16, 1776 and was discharged Mar. 27, 1777, 97 days service to Ticondaroga. Also in Capt. Oliver Belding's Co. Maj. Caleb Hyde's detachment of Militia from July 8 to 26, 1777, 19 days in Northern Department. Also in Capt. Belding's Co., Col., John Brown's Reg. Sept. 21 to Oct. 1, service 11 days to the northward. Also a private in Capt. Wm. Well's detachment of Berkshire Militia from Oct. 30 to Nov. 7

1781, service of 8 days on the alarm at Saratoga Oct. 29, 1781. Total service 135 days.

Isaac Le Baron of Sandisfield, Mass., father of Ann Le Baron, wife of Franklin Washburn, private in Capt. Roswell Downing's Co., Col. Rowell's Reg. from July 19 to Aug. 27, 1779, one month and 9 days service at New Haven. Also 6 months service under Brig. Gen. Paterson as by the list of men who passed muster in returns dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780. For this there is also a record of bounty paid Feb. 11, 1781 by Capt. Roswell Downing to Isaac Le Baron for 6 months' service in the continental army.

Dan Hatch, father of Emily Hatch, wife of Miles Washburn[7], s. of Jacob[6], enlisted May 8 and served till Dec. 17, 1775 in Capt. Solomon Wille's 5th Co. of Col. Joseph Spencer's Reg. The regiment marched by companies to Boston, took part in the siege of Boston and the battle of Bunker Hill, were accepted as continental troops in July and took part from Sept. to Dec. in Arnold's expedition to Quebec. Also served in 3rd Battalion of Wadsworth's Brigade, Capt. Berge of Bolton's Co. in which he was made Sergeant. The Battalion was raised in June, 1776 to reinforce Washington in New York and on Long Island; was caught in the retreat from New York City on Sept. 17th, and suffered some loss; was engaged in the battle of White Plains Oct. 28 where Capt. Berge was wounded and later died of his wounds. Dan Hatch was among those taken prisoner by the British in the retreat from the city, and was incarcerated in the notorious "old Sugar House," the Andersonville of the Revolution, until exchanged. On Dec. 5, 1844 Lucy Northrup, widow of Dan Hatch, applied for and was awarded a small pension for 17 months "actual service" of her husband "as private and sergeant".

Asher Sedgwick, father of John Sedgwick, the husband of Olive Washburn, Fifer in Capt. Abraham Sedgwick's Co., probably Col. Ward's Reg. of Volunteer State troops of Conn. The Reg. marched to New York under command of Gen. Lee then in charge of the defence of the town. Served from Jan. 19 to Feb. 28, 1776; assisted in throwing up defensive works in New York and on Brooklyn Heights. Also fifer in Capt. Abraham Sedgwick's Co., Col. John Chester's 6th Battalion, Wadsworth's Reg. raised in June 1776; stationed at Flatbush Pass, Aug. 26 and engaged in the battle of the following day; narrowly escaping capture in the evacuation of New York, took part in the battle of White Plains Oct. 28; later in New Jersey but not in the battle of Trenton, Dec. 26, 1776. Also fifer in Capt. Osias Russell's Co, Col. Roger Enos' Reg. of Conn. state troops in service of the United States. June 23, 1778 engaged for three months' service on the Hudson. Mr. Sedgwick's widow obtained a pension for his services about 1843.

Oliver Brewster, M.D., maternal grandfather of Angelina O. Judd wife of Edwin M. Washburn, Surgeon in Col. John Brown's Reg. appointed July 23, 1780 discharged the following Nov. 2d. Service 2 mo. 29 ds. Entered on 3 mos. roll, dated Pittsfield.

The patriotic services of the Goodrich family have already been noted, and also the sympathy of David Sears with the Tory party in the war. But those I have named by no means complete the list of members of the connected families who served their country in the ranks of the State and Federal troops. There are scores of these families whose history is quite nnkown to the writer. He has set down services of those who easily came within his personal knowledge, thus blazing the way for others to follow. They can easily add honored records to those of

their compatriots whose names are here recorded. And surely such records are worth handing down to generations of the families yet to be. They will be their glory.

APPENDICES

1. Wills
2. Economic Conditions in Early New England

I

WILLS

The wills of the Bengeworth Washburns and also the inventories of their possessions are on record, and a number of them are to be found in the excellent accounts of the family contained in Rev. James Davenport's volume—The Washbourne Family; Methuen & Co. London W.C.* They are the wills of John 1546 and of Emme his wife 1547: the inventory of his son John, 1593, with a detailed inventory; the wills of John 3d, 1624, and his wife, Martha Stephens W., 1625, with less detailed inventories of both.

As the will of John 3d. may throw a little light on the domestic circumstances of the family and on some of the conditions of rural England at the time colonists were first emigrating to New England, I give it below.

Will of John Washburn of Bengeworth in the Borough of Evesham, Co. Worcester, 1624

In the name of god amen, the iiid day of angust ano dni 1624 and in the xxiith year of the reign of our Sonagne Lord James by the grace of god, King of England, Fraunce and Ireland Defender of the faith of Scotland the Lviiith. I John Washburne of Bengeworth in the Borrough of Evesham in the countie of worcester being very weak & sicke in bodie but of good and p'fect memory thanks be to God doe ordaine this my last will & testamt in manner in fforme ffollowing. first, I bequeath my Soul into the hands of Almightie God nothing doubting but that thorogh his infinite mercy in Christ Jesus he will receive it. Item I give unto my Sonne-in-law Isaacke

* The volume also contains three or more pages of transcriptions concerning the W. family from the Bengeworth Register of births, deaths and marriages.

Averell Thirty pounds of good and lawful mony of England to be paid unto him in a mann. & form following vidit, that is to say Fifteene pounds within one year next after my decease and the other fifteen pounds within the three years next after my decease. Itm I give unto my Daughter Joane Wasborne ffiftee pounds of good and lawfull money of England to be paid unto her the one Halfe at her day of marriadge & the other within the space of fouer years next Ensueing after her day of marriage Provided that she marry with the consent assent and good lyking of her mother and my Brother-in-Law John Timbrel Item I give unto my Sone William Wasborne forty ponnds the one half to be paid within six mouthes after my decease and the other xxtie ponnds within six years next after my decease Item I give unto my loving Wife housholde stuffe to be at her disposinge. The residue of my Lands Cattells Chattells movable & immovable I give & bequeath unto my Sonne John Washborne whom I make my Executor of this my last will & testamt. & whom I ordaine & appoint to pay all the aforesaid bequeathes in the mann, & forme aforesaid.

Memorandum that before the signing hereof the above said John Washborne did give and bequeathe unto Jane the daughter of Isaacke Averell one Heyfer of a yeare old to be delivered her when she comes to the age of five yeares.

In witness of which the said John Washborne being blind and not able to set to his hand hath authorised his Brother John Tymbrell for him and in his stead to subscribe to these psents with his name or mark the day and yeare first above written.

Read published and signed with his word (Lands) interlined in the seaventeenth before the ensealing and signing hereof. John Washborne.

Before John Balam
John Trymball
Joseph Phelpes

P^r^obat wigorn 29 ffernary 1624 ...p Johem Washberne filiii et executorem jurat.

Mr. Washburn being a burgess of the town, was, doubtless, in as comfortable circumstances as many of the better class of his town-people. The family consisted of the father, Martha the mother, John the first born and principle heir, William the second son, and the daughters Jane and Joane. The children had all married and Jane had died at the time of the making of the will.

The will indicates that Mr. Washburn possessed a very productive holding of land, for he had stored in his house at the time of his death £82 worth of wheat, barley and pulse, £32 worth of cattle, sheep and swine; £39 worth of horses, gears, carts, plows and harrows—his father kept 5 horses–; £8-10-0 worth of hay. The house was of one story with an attic above, the latter used for lodging rooms, granary and general store-room. The ground floor contained a "Hall" or common living room, a kitchen and a "Chamber" or bed room. The Hall was furnished with "one table board and his frame", 1 little table, forms, benches and a "join chair", 1 cupboard, shelves for cheeses, pewter and brass vessels and other furnishings and implements. These latter, according to his wife's inventory, included 18 pewter platters, 12 pairs of small pewters, 3 basins, 1 ewer and 6 cushions.

The "chamber" or bedroom adjoining the hall was furnished with a bedstead, 1 feather bed with boulster and pillows, a clothespress, a chest [of drawers] and 3 coffers. There were 3 other flock beds in the house, a good store of sheets of holland, flax and hemp, napkins and 2 towels. In the kitchen was 1 table, 3 brass pots and pans, kettles,

ironware, 1 posnet-porringer, 1 dabnet, pails &c. The attic or loft above the kitchen, hall and chamber contained 4 beds and furnishings and besides serving as a granary and "cheesery" served for the storage place for articles in occasional use.

From the inventory of the father John Washburn's property in 1593, which is much more minnte than that of the son, we learn that the house had a rear yard with barns, ricks and a place for storing timber and fuel; that the windows of the house, at least the hall and chamber were glazed, for the glass is entered as a separate item, and that the household possessed numerous conveniences passed over or lumped in the later inventory. The wills and inventories together show that the family was bettering its condition with every successive generation, and was decidedly prosperous. No mention is made of lands and buildings, they passing by custom to the eldest son John. It must have been a tremendously strong purpose indeed, and a state of things in Worcestershire little noted by the historians of that day which made John Washburn forsake "fat essam" and become a pilgrim to the bleak and savage shores of New England and to the Plymouth Colony.

Early American Wills

John Washburn[1] the emigrant made no will; at least none is on file in the Records of the county of Plymouth, Mass, nor in the Old Colony Registry of Deeds. If he made no will, as would appear, it probably throws some further light on the condition of his younger son Philip at the time of his father's death between 1665 and 70. It will be remembered that Philip sold his land in 1670, and was later in the care of Joseph his nephew, and that John[2] Joseph's father, made further provision for his brother Phillip's care and maintenance in his will in 1686. It

would therefore seem that already, before the death of John, his son's malady had made such progress that he was judged incapable of managing property, and hence the emigrant John left all his possessions without will in the hands of his eldest son John[2].

John[2] also an emigrant at the age of 14 left an extended will and an inventory, copies of which are now in the Plymouth county Records. Joseph[3], also, who is dismissed in his father John's[2] will with the statement that he should be content with what his father had already done for him, dying after 1729, made no will. But he appears to have been well provided for, if we may judge from Ebenezer's[4] share in the paternal estate allotted to him just before he emigrated to New Milford, Conn. If the other 8 or 10 children of Joseph were equally well provided for during their lifetime, he would hardly need to make a will at his death. The writer has not been able to discover any will of Ebenezer[4] nor of his son Miles[5]. Of the Berkshire descendants of Miles[5] it may be said that they generally left wills. Beyond this, his search has not extended. These later wills posses no historic value for the family at present.

Will of John Washburn[2] of Duxbury and Bridgewater

"These are to publish and declare to all whom it may concern that I, John Washburn Senr. of Bridgewater, in the colony of New Plymouth, being through the Mercy of God of sound judgment and memory, do ordain and make my last will and testament in manner following; *viz.*:—Into the hands of God I commend my spirit believingly resigning up my soul into the everlasting armes of God's mercy, my body to be decently intered at the discretion of my

executors and for my outward estate I do will that after all my just debts and funeral expenses have been fully paid, my lands and other movables be disposed of as followeth :

Imprs. I give to my wife Elizabeth Washburn one bed, one boulster, one pillow, one pair of sheets, one blanket, one coverlet, two chests, six bushels of Indian corne, one bushell of barley. further with respect to money which was my wife's, part of which I have already laid out for her, we are agreed that I should return to her two pounds ten shillings which I have already done.

"I give to my son John four-score acres of upland in the place where he hath already built and what shall be found wanting in the four score acres shall be made up to him on the easterly side of my land next the South Brooke - more ; I give to him a lot of meadow in Couster's Kitchen lying between the lots of Samuel and James : more. two lots of meadow lying in the Great meadow above the Great Island. more - I give to him a whole purchase in the undivided lands ; further my will is that my son John take care of my brother Phillip to provide for him and on that consideration I farther give to my son John half a purchase right in my undivided lands and half a fifty acre lot not yet laid out - further, I give to him the improvement of a lot of meadow in the Great meadow lying next to John Ames during my brother's life and after my brother's decease the one-half of the lot shall be to my son James and my son John shall enjoy the other half. To my son Thomas I have already given twenty acres of upland which he hath exchanged for land where he had built. More-I have given him a lot of meadow in Cousters Kitchen lying on the outside northerly. I have also given him half a purchase right in the undivided lands of all which lands I have given him deed."

"To my son Joseph I have given twenty acres of land lying at Saw-tucket and a lot of meadow land lying at Black brooke. I have otherwise done for him according to my ability and my will is that he therewith rest contented."

"To my son Samuel I give thirty-five acres of land in the place where he hath already built and a lot at Quatitesquat joining to his great lot there. More - I give half a purchase right in the undivided lands. Also a lot of meadow lying up poor meadow river and joining to his own lot there - more, a lot of meadow in Cousters Kitchen lying on the outside southerly - further I give to him thirty acres of land joining to his land where he hath built and also a steere calf."

"To my son Jonathan I give fifty acres of land lying on the outside of my land next the South brooke and if he shall come to settle upon it within the space of two years after the date of this my will he shall enjoy the land as his own otherwise my sons John, Samuel, Benjamin and James shall enjoy the land being equally divided between them, each of them paying to my son Jonathan fifty shillings in common pay more - I give to my son Jonathan a lot of meadow lying in the Great meadow joining to a lot of Goodman Turner's, also half a purchase right in the undivided lands."

"To my son Benjamin I give fifty acres of land which formerly was my father's lot also a lot of meadow land lying upon Satucket River and joining to a lot of Samuel Wadsworths and a half purchase right in the undivided lands, also two young steeres a young horse a cow and an iron pot."

"To my youngest son James when he shall come to age I give the land which lyeth between my son John and my son Benjamin butting on the River and running in length till

it meet with the butt of my son Samuels land with my dwelling house and all outhousing thereunto belonging also a lot of meadow Cousters Kitchen joining to a lot of Benjamin Willes and half a purchase right in the undivided lands. A fifty acre lot lying near Bear Swamp I give to my two sons John and Samuel to be equally divided between them. A lot of meadow land lying in the mouth of Black Brooke I give to my three sons Samuel, Jonathan and Benjamin to be equally divided between them; to my daughter Mary I give ten acres of land to be laid out, and one cow. To my daughter Elizabeth I give the mare, which they have in keeping - and ten acres of land already laid out to my son-in-law, her husband To my two daughters Mary and Elizabeth I give twenty acres of land lying down the Town River on the northerly side and joining to the lands of William Brett to be equally divided. To my daughter Jane I give twenty acres of land lying down Satucket River on the easterly side and joining to the lands of Samuel Allen: further I give to her one cow one heifer a bed and an iron pot: To my daughter Sarah I give twenty acres of land joining to my son Samuel's land near his house - further all the right and interest in the land called the Majors purchase or in any other lands without the four mile. My will is that it be equally divided between my sons John, Thomas, Samuel, Jonathan, Benjamin and James. My two old oxen I leave in the hands of my sons John and Samuel to be sold when fit for sale and four pound of the money to be disposed of for my son Benjamin towards his building. I leave on the land which I intend to my son James: one horse, two oxen, one bull, two cows with all the furniture for husbandry to be improved for the benefit of my two younger children James and Sarah, and my will is that when these children come to age the principal be divided between them. By prin-

cipal I intend the horse, oxen and other cattell with the tools and furniture afore mentioned. for my Trustees and overseers I do nominate my kind friend Mr. John Thompson of Middleborough and my brother Edward Michel. I do nominate and ordain my two sons John and Samuel executors of this my last Will and Testament revoking all other wills and testaments whatsoever. Witness my hand and seal October 30th, 1686."

JOHN WASHBURN,
his: × Mark Seal

Sealed and delivered in the presence of

JOHN HAYWARD

JOSEPH ALDEN.

The above will was probated for allowance June 8, 1687.

"**An Inventory of the Goods and Chattels of John Washburn** of the town of Bridgewater deceased ye 12th day of November 1686 which is as followeth :—

		£	s	d
Imprs.	To money twenty-six pounds ...	26	0	0
	To Wearing Clothes	7	3	0
	To a bed and furniture... ...	2	0	0
	To a Bed Boulster Pillows 2 Coverlets sheets	4	0	0
	To a Bed and furniture ...	3	10	0
	To another Bed and furniture ...	2	10	0
	To a bed £1 to another Bed and furnishings £3 all	4	0	0
	To sheets £2 yarn cotton woolen Remnants of cloth £3 s10 all ...	5	10	0

To Brass and Iron £5 Pewter and Spoons £2-3-0 which in all is ...	7	3	0
To Earthen ware and Glass Bottle 7s wooden ware £3-15 all ...	4	2	0
To a wool flax and Tow £2-10 hemp seed 4s which in all is	2	14	0
To a saddle and Pannell skins and Leather	2	0	0
To Indian Corne and Rye and other Grain	13	0	0
To Sithes, Iron wedges and other Tools of Iron	1	10	0
To Chains, axes, hoes and Pitchforks...	2	0	0
To a Cart Wheels, hoop, Boxes Plows and Yoaks	2	10	0
To 2 Whipsaws Arms and Amunition...	2	0	0
To a Hatchell cart Rope and other things	1	0	0
To a winnowing sheet and Baggs 10s. Books £1-10-0 all	2	0	0
To Beeswax, Table cloth, napkins and other things	1	0	0
To Swine £2 : Sheep 3-12-0 all ...	5	12	0
To 2 Chests 14s. Bief and Pork £3-10-0 all is	4	4	0
To a Grindstone, hemp, flax and other things	2	10	0
To 4 oxen and their fodder ...	12	0	0
To 6 Cows and their fodder ...	13	10	0
To a horse and mare and their fodder	3	0	0
To 5 Yomng Cattle and their fodder ...	6	0	0
The sum Totall if no Mistake in Casting up is one forty-two pomds and eight shillings ...	142	8	0

A true and Faire prisall of the Estate of John Washbourne according to our Best judgment Taken by us ye 19th day november 1686. as Witness our hand JOHN FFIELD
JOHN LEONARD

A true copy taken from the Plymouth Comity Probate Records Vol. 1, page 86.

Attest: SUMNER A. CHAPMAN,
Registrar.

It will at once be noticed that no adequate provision is formally made in Mr. Washburn's will for the support of his wife, Elizabeth Mitchell W. The slight provision made suggests that she may have been an invalid. On the other hand, it will also be noticed that the will makes no disposal of the money on hand and the greater part of the inventoried property nor of the homestead till James, who was then 14 years old, came of age and no provision for James or Sarah during their minority. It is therefore probable that arrangements had been made that Mrs. W. should have her residence in the house and supervise more or less the care of the children and place till the majority of one or both. That some such entirely satisfactory arrangment existed appears in the appointment of Mrs. Washburn's brother Edward Mitchell to be one of two to see that the will was carried out.

One is also struck with the influence still exerted by the laws and customs of primogeniture in the old country in still providing for the first born son John. He does not receive all the real estate - he could hardly have done so - but he receives a large and valuable portion of it The old custom died hard. Even to the beginning of the last century, the eldest son frequently received double the portion of any other of the children.*

* Samuel Northrup's estate 1786 was divided on this principle.

Again, the will seems to indicate a marked estrangement between the father and his son Joseph. Not only the curt way in which he is dismissed in the regular order of bestowal of the portions to the children, but the subsequent complete ignoring of him in parts of the will where all the others are mentioned, and where one would naturally look for some mention of him, point in the same direction. It is vain to speculate as to what was the cause of this alienation between the two, but one very naturally queries whether it was in any way connected with his uncle Phillip who for some time was in Joseph's care, but whom the will placed in the charge of John.

Land formed a large item among Mr. Washburn's possessions, as it did of the colonists generally. It was abundant and cheap; but growing in value in the more settled neighborhoods. It had first to be obtained from the crown or the patentee, and the expenses were considerable, and then from the Indians. All the colonist's domestic animals, cattle, horses, sheep, swine and so forth had for a long time to be imported from over seas, and were relatively few in number and costly. The same was true of all cloth and clothing, implements and tools for household use and husbandry, carpentry and all trades, and in fact of all manufactured articles as well as, in the first instance, of all kinds of grains and domestic vegetables.

Again, one is struck with the meagerness and even absence of the furnishings of the house with such articles as tables, wardrobes, chests, chairs, benches &c., if indeed all the furniture is listed. Such scantiness of household comforts - not to say necessities of life in-doors - were not uncommon in the early days, but not by any means universal. The inventory of Governor William Bradford's chattels shows an abundance of what we class among the com-

forts as well as the necessities of life. The same is true in a less degree of Elder Brewster's belongings.

But one will not fail to note that among the necessities of the home life were 30 shillings worth of books, doubtless for Sabbath day reading and use, perhaps the heirlooms of the Bengeworth home and the embers at which was kindled some intellectual and spiritual life amid the toil and savagery of the bleak New England home.

The two wills following are also relevant as being the wills of the earliest American ancestors on the female side and because of the light they shed on the domestic and economic conditions and life of the first settlers, the last of which topics is discussed in the next section.

Both Experience Mitchell and John Winslow, though not Pilgrims, were among the forefathers, a term applied to those who came over in the first three ships; while Mary Chilton is commonly said to be the first of the Pilgrim women who landed on the Plymouth shore. Mitches was apparently an orphan who came over in company with Mrs. Cook and children, and received a portion of the public land and stock along with the Cooks. He lived in Plymouth, Duxbury and Bridgewater, and seems to have been in humble though comfortable circumstances. John Winslow came from Droitwich Worc. Co, Eng. in 1621. He m. Mary Chilton before 1627. He and most of his family in course of time moved to Boston, where he d. in 1674. Both he and his wife are buried in Kings Chapel burying ground the most ancient burial ground in the city.

All these wills and inventories illustrate the striking differences, early manifested in the fortunes and conditions of the early Pilgrim Colonists.

Will of Experience Mitchell

These are to publish and declare to all whome it may concerne that I Experience Mitchell now living in the town of Bridgewater in the Colony of New Plymouth being through the mercy of God of sound judgment and memory do ordain and make my last will and testament—in manner following, viz. Into the hands of God I commend my Spirit believing by resigning up my soul into the everlasting Armes of God's mercy Father Son and Holy Spirit: My body to be decently interred at the discretion of my Executor and other Christian friends and for my outward estate I doe will that after all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid my lands and other movables be disposed of as followeth:—

Imprimis I give to my son Edward Mitchell after my decease all my lands both upland and meadow lying in the Town of Duxbury at the place where I formerly dwelt as appeareth by deed And if it shall please God so to order that my wife Mary Mitchell shall survive me I require my son Edward to take care of her for her comfortable subsistance during her life provided that she will live with him at Bridgewater, but if she rather incline to live at Duxbury I then order that half the rent of that land at Duxbury shall be to my wife during her life And after my decease my son Edward shall have the sole dispose of it as to the letting of it out for the house I acknowledge it to be his; Also the bed and boulster two pillows one pair of sheets and two blankets which are at my son Edward's and we make use of I give them to him after our decease as for my son John I have formerly given him his portion of land, and my will is that he rest satisfied therewith, which was fourscore acres of upland and four acres of meadow lying at Namatakeesit within the Township of Dux-

bury, this is the full of what I intend him as to lands only there are severall moveables in his hand at present which are mine of which one cow a short gun a small iron kettle I give unto my grandson Experience And the remainder I give unto my son John as for my land lying in the Town of Middlebury I give it to my daughters Mary Shaw Sarah Haward and Hannah Haward and to my grandson Experience Mitchell the son of my son John to be equally divided between them farther I give to my daughter Mary Shaw twenty shillings to Hannah Haward forty shillings in current pay and if my stock stand I give to my grandson Thomas Mitchell one cow and to my grand daughter Mary Mitchell one cow, I leave the dispose of my grand daughter Mary Mitchell with my son Edward and Joseph Bartlett as for the rest of my moveables and chattels I bequeath them to my son Edward Mitchell whom I appoint and ordaine sole Executor of this my last will and Testament revoking all other wills and Testaments whatsoever witness my hand and seal this fifth of December 1689.

EXPERIENCE MITCHELL (seal)

Signed and sealed in the presence of
THOMAS HAYWARD, JOHN HAWARD
Proved Sept. 4, 1689.

A Inventory

of the estate of Experience Mitchel of Bridgewater taken by Ensigne John Haward and Thomas Hayward the 14th of May 1689,

	£	*s*	*d*
Imprimis - In Books	0	14	0
In Iron Vessels	1	16	0
It, vessels of wood and earth	0	4	0
It, in pewter	1	0	0

	£	s	d
It, one rundlett 2 Glass Bottles	0	3	0
It, 2 Chests one Box with severall tooles ...	2	0	0
It, in bedding boulsters pillows and Covering	6	8	0
It, in sheets and other linnen	2	10	0
It, in 2 Cows and one mare	4	10	0
It, in my Brother Johns hand one cow one short gun & and small Iron kettle	2	12	0
	£21	17	0

Attested Sept. 4, 1689.

Will of Mary Chilton Winslow

In the name of God Amen, the thirty first day of July in the yeare of our Lord one thousand, six hundred seventy and Six, I Mary Winslow of Boston in New England Widdow being weake of Body but of Sound and perfect memory praysed be almighty God for the same knowing the uncertainety of this present life and being desirous to settle that outward Estate the Lord hath lent me. I doe make this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme following (that is to say) First and principally I commend my Soule into the hands of Almighty God my Creator hopeing to receive full pardon and remission of all my sins; and Salvation through the alone merrits of Jesus Christ my redeemer; and my body to the Earth to be buried in Such Decent manner as to my Executor hereafter naimed shall be thought meet and convenient and as touching such worldly Estate as the Lord hath Lent me my Will and meaneing is the same shall be employed and bestowed as hereafter in and by this my Will is Exprest.

Impr. I doe hereby revoake renounce and make voide all Wills by me formerly made and declaire and appoint this my Last Will and Testament. Item I will that

all the Debts that I justly owe to any manner of person or persons whatsoevor shall be well and truely paid or ordained to be paid in convenient time after my decease by my Executor hereafter named - Item I give and bequeath unto my Sone John Winslow my great square table Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Sarah Middlecott my Best gowne and Pettecoat and my Silver beare bowle and to each of her children a Silver Cup with an handle : Also I give unto my grand child William Paine my Great silver tankard : Item I give unto my daughter Susanna Latham my long Table : Six Joyned Stooles and my great Cupboard : a bedstead Bedd and furniture thereunto belonging that is in the Chamber over the room where I now Lye ; my small silver Tankard : Six Silver Spoones, a case of Bottles with all my wearing apparell : (except only what I have hereby bequeathed unto my Daughter Middlecott and my Grand child (Susanna Latham :) Item I give and bequeath unto my Grand child Ann Gray that trunke of Linning that I have already delivered to her and is in her possession and also one Bedstead, Bedd Boulster and Pillows that are in the Chamberover the Hall : Also the same of ten pounds in money to be paid unto her within Six months next after my decease : Also my will is that my Executor shall pay foure pounds in mony pr ann for three yeares unto Mrs. Tappin out of the Interest of my mony now in Goodman Cleares hands for and towards the maintenance of the said Ann Gray according to my agreement with Mrs. Tappin : Item I give and bequeath unto Mary Winslow Daughter of my sone Edward Winslow my largest Silver Cupp with two handles : and unto Sarah daughter of the said Edward my lesser Silver cupp with two handles : Also I give unto my said sone Edwards children, Six Silver Spoones to be divided between them : Item I give and bequeath unto my grand child Parnel Winslow the sume of five pounds in

mony to be improved by my Executor until he come of age; and then paid unto him with the improvement, Item I give and bequeath unto my grand child Chilton Latham the sum of five pounds in money to be improved for him until he come of age and then paid to him with the improvement. Item my will is that the rest of my spoones be divided among my grandchildren according to the discression of My Daughter Middlecott: Item I give unto grandchild Mercy Harris my White Rugg: Item I give unto my grandchild Mary Pollard forty shillings in mony. Item I give unto my grandchild Susanna Latham my Petty Coate with the silke Lace: Item I give unto Mary Winslow Daughter of my sone Joseph Winslow the sume of twenty pounds in mony to be paid out of the sume my said Sone Joseph now owes to be improved by my Executor for the said Mary and paid unto her when she shall attaine the age of eighteene yeares or day of Marriage, which of them shall first happen. Item I give and bequeath the full remainder of my Estate whatsoever it is or wheresoever it may be found unto My children namely John Winslow Edward Winslow Joseph Winslow Samuel Winslow: Susanna Latham and Middlecott to be equally divided betweene them: Item I doe hereby nominate constitute authorize and appoint my trusty friend Mr. William Tailer of Boston afordsd merchant the Sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament: In Witness whereof I the said Mary Winslow have hereunto set my hand and Seale the daye and yeare first above written Memorandum I do hereby also Give and bequeath unto Mr. Thomas Thacher pastor of the third church in Boston the Sume of five poundes in mony to be paid convenient time after my decease by my Executor.

MARY WINSLOW
her marke (Seal)

Signed, sealed and published by the above named Mary Winslow as her Last Will and Testament in the presence of us after the adding of four lines as part of the will,

JOHN ILANDS

FFRANCIS HACKES
her mark

JOHN HAYWARD Ses.

Mr. Tailer renounced executorship of the will, and John Winslow and Richard Middlecott, Merchants were appointed Administrators.

The will was Probated July 24, 1679.

(INVENTORY)

	£	*s*	*d*
To 1 Silver beer Boule £3. Two Silver Cups £4-10	7	10	0
To 1 small silver Tankard at £4-10. twelve silver spoons £6	10	10	0
To 1 Silver candle cup with two ears (12*s*.) ...	2	18	0
To 1 small silver Cup at 10*s*. one case with 9 bottles	1	2	0
To 1 silke gowne and petticoat at ...	6	10	9
To 1 gowne (6 petticoates). pair body's, 1 mantle, 1 pair stockings	3	15	0
To 1 Bed and boulster with ffocks and ffeathers	1	10	0
To 1 close bedstead, 2 coverlits and 2 old blankets, 1 old Rugg, 1 boulster, 3 pillows and 1 pr. curtains and vallents	4	0	0
To 2 Leather Chairs at 10*s*. one ffeather bed at £4-5	4	15	0
To 11 old Sheets at 35*s*, one diaper Table Cloth 10*s*.	2	5	0
To 3 old ffustian waistcoats	0	7	6
To 22 old napkins 7*s*, six towels 2*s*. ...	0	9	0

	£	*s*	*d*
To 11 pillow beers	0	11	0
To 6 Shifts at	1	18	6
To 6 white aprons 18*s*. even neck handkerchiefs 10*s* 6*d*	1	8	6
To 17 Linnen Caps 8*s* 6*d*. ffourteen headbands 6*s*	0	14	6
To 3 Pocket hdchfs. 18*d*, one trmk 8*s* ...	0	9	6
To 1 old Chest 4*s*, one round table 10*s* ...	0	14	0
To 1 pr. of small andirons 4*s* 6*d*, one old warming pan 3*s* 6*d*	0	8	0
To 2 small brass kettle 15*s*, one small iron pot and hookes 6*s* 6*d*	1	1	6
Gridiron 12*d*, one great wicker chair To 17*s* 6*d*	0	8	6
To 1 Close Stoole and a pan	0	6	6
To 1 great elbow chaire 2*s* 5*d*, one brass candle stick 15*d*	0	3	9
To 1 voyder 18*d*, one Iron fender 12*d* ...	0	3	6
To 1 old beadstead	0	3	0
To 3 great pewter dishes and 20 small pieces of pewter	2	16	0
In debts by bills standing out	69	0	0
To one halfe of the house which was formerly Mr. Joseph Winslow's	67	0	0
To 1 Spit 2*s* 6*d*, one pr. brass scales ...	0	7	0
To 1 Long table and 6 joint stooles at ...	1	6	1
To 1 pr. small Andirons	0	16	0
To 1 old cupboard 7*s*, one pothanger Iron Skillet and one pr. of Andirons 9*s* ...	0	16	0
To 9 Leather Chairs 36*s*, one Bedstead 6*s* ...	2	2	0
To 1 Standing cupboard 20*s*, one great Chest 10*s*	1	10	0
To 1 small table 8*s*, two small beadsteads 2*s*...	0	10	0
To 3 Chaires without Leathers 6*s*, one pr. ffire irons 3*s* 6*d*	0	9	6

	£	*s*	*d*
To 1 Scotch Blanket 5*s*, one pr. old stripped stuffe curtains	0	6	0
To 1 Woosted Rugg 18*s*, one small feather pillow 3*s*	1	1	0
To 12 ps. of pewter and 6 plates... ...	2	15	0
To 1 old Trunke	2	5	6
	212	11	9

Filed in Court Aug. 20, 1679.

APPENDIX II

Economic Conditions

Among the Earlier New England Colonists

For the better comprehending of the external conditions and life of the early New England settlers, this note on the price of labor, the price of imported household goods and commodities, of domestic products, the price of land and the value of money is added.

The general price of skilled and unskilled labor in England in the century of the Puritan Emigration is roughly put down by English historians as 6 shillings per week for skilled, and 5*s* for unskilled. Of course these rates were more or less affected by the Great Plague and the London Fire, as were also the prices of American products. Probably at first, the English standard prices for labor were those of the Pilgrim emigrants. But they had come into a new world, where all the appurtenances of civilised life had to be created anew and at once; houses built, clothing and food provided. Hence there speedily arose a demand for artisans and laborers in all the elemental trades - for carpenters, blacksmiths, tailors, tanners, shoemakers, &c. In fact every colonial was compelled by the situation to exercise whatever craft of which he had any amateur

knowledge or any natural aptitude.* This state of things was greatly aggravated by the large immigration into Massachusetts Bay Colony in 1629 - 30 and later. In the 12 years beginning about this time and extending to the time of King Charles' order suppossing emigration, more than 200 ships crossed the ocean to New England carrying not less than 21,000 emigrants to those colonies. Prices af labour and of all commodities rose prodigiously, as they now do in a booming Alaskan mining town. Skilled labor is quoted at three shillings a day and unskilled at two and six pence. The general Court of the Colony undertook to limit prices by law. Skilled labor was to receive 2*s* and unskilled 1*s* 6*d* per day. Sawyers might take 4*s* 6*d* per hundred for boards - 6 score being reckoned to the hundred - provided the timber was felled and squared for them, one shilling was to be added if they felled the trees. Clapboard rivers were to be paid 2*s* or 14*d* and board. Master carpenters and joiners, masons and brick layers, 16*d* a day and workmen 12*d*. Master tailors 12*d* and workmen 8*d*. These rates were made legal for 1631 to 34 but were soon repealed. But small as they seem they were an advance on previous prices. The prices, on the other hand, of seaborne commodities was not to exceed the English prices of the same articles by more than 33 per cent. But though enforced by fines, this class of legislation mainly failed. This, however, did not prevent all through the century and up to the time of the Revolution, other attempts by the colonies at large and even by separate towns to fix prices, particularly of agricultural labour, graduating the

* John Washburn, Jr.(Winsor's H. of Duxbury) emigrant, was a tailor. If John Sr., as some say, was a tailor, we may be sure that he was one of those exigency amateurs; for nothing seems more certain than that in England he was possessed of landed property and was a husbandman; that he located in a new, unsettled town and possessed much land in the Colony. Possibly accident, or disease, may have incapacitated him for field work, when he would turn to some work, more suited to his condition.

price by the season of the year or by individual months. As late as the Revolutionary War privates in Vermont Regiments were paid 1*s*., 1*s* 4*d*, 1*s* 6*d* a day with rations and travelling allowance. Skilled men, musicians and artificers, received double these wages or more ; indicating the tendency to widen the distinction between unskilled and skilled labor by higher rates of pay to the latter. About the same time a farmer's apprentice after 4 or 5 years service received two suits of clothes, a Sunday and a work-day suit and a yoke of oxen as remuneration in addition to his acquisition of "a knowledge of the art and craft of husbandry".

Money was for a good many years exceedingly scarce in the Colonies, while there was a perpetual and urgent call for it to purchase English manufactured necessities, and to pay off the Colonial debt to the Company. Imported goods sometimes reached an extravagant figure. A ship load in Plymouth in 1624 sold at a profit of 70 per cent. In 1633 cows sold for £20, 24 and 26 each ; a mare for £35 and an ewe goat for £3 or 4. Food stuffs were proportionately high in price. Husbandry produced many of the necessities of Colonial life but very little that could be profitably transported and sold in England. Hence the colonists resorted to occupations which would give them a cash return, or what was equivalent to it - credit in London The first ship-load of products sent over to England in Nov. 1621 consisted of rived clapboards and beaver skins. Later, masts, beams and planking, tar and pitch were exported so long as the forest would furnish them But trapping, and trading with the Indians afforded the first real financial relief. Beaver skins were in great demand in London, and sold for 20 or 25 shillings each. The Plymouth Colony sent to London in the five years between 1631 and 36, £10,000 worth of fur of beaver, fox, otter and

other fur-bearing animals. But while the colonists could not sell their Indian corn in England, the Indians, improvident and little disposed to cultivate were good customers. In one instance, a farmer sold a bushel of corn to an Indian for a beaver skin worth 18 shillings. Following up the hint, he next bought 13 gallons of seed corn and raised from it 314 bushels. This he sold at the same rate; the crop netting him £327. The fur supply gradually declined and came almost to a complete end with the outbreak of King Philip's War in 1675. This, however. had been preceded by a great, though temporary, decline in the trade during and following the plague and fire. Skins were then worth no more than 8 shillings a pound.

The seaboard people soon took to fishing, and in 1641 marketed 300,000 cod in the West Indies, and in Roman Catholic Europe, particularly in Spain, Portugal and France. These longshore fisheries for cod soon lured the men of both colonies into deep sea fishing, and later, into the whalefisheries for sperm and other species. Both oil and whale bone were in demand; ambergris brought its weight in silver, and spermaceti and sperm oil sold at high prices.

Much private and governmental effort was made to encourage the introduction of new industries; not only for the purpose of checking the outflow of money, but also to render the colonies independent of the mother country. A salt manufactory was started at Lynn in 1623, and another one at Beverly in 1638. The first tannery was erected at Lynn in 1629; and a shoemaker imported, to whom 50 acres of land and £10 a year was granted by the colony for his services. A (grist) mill driven by water was erected at Roxbury in 1633. The first sawmill was put in operation by Mr Gibbons in Portsmouth in 1631, and others were built before 1646. Joseph Jenks began the manu-

facture of scythes and saws in 1644, and improved the short English scythe blade, giving it essentially its modern shape. A rope-walk was in operation in Salem in 1635. Long before this Winslow had built a 2 masted shallop which explored the south coast as far as the Connecticut river. In 1633 a 60 ton ship was built at Medford. We read of a gun-smith at work in 1636. Harvard College was founded in 1638 and a printing plant was set up and in operation in Cambridge in 1639. A skilled iron smelter was obtained, and a smelting furnace was established at Lynn in 1643, and a forge set up "for the manufacture of chains, nails", iron implements and tools. A smelting furnace was in operation in Great Barrington in 1731, in Lenox in 1765 and in Kent and other places in Litchfield Co., Conn. soon after. Long before this forges and blacksmiths were numerous all over the country. In 1645 the Bay Colony turned its attention to the importation of sheep and the spinning and weaving of wool, flax and cotton. In 1656 it went so far as to require that a member from every family should spin 3 pounds of yarn a week for 30 weeks of each year.

We now turn to prices and cost of food, clothing, articles of domestic use, farm animals, and land during the period under review. Governor Winthrop's Letters, 1630 and the following 10 years, mention the price of passage to New England from London for a man, his wife and servant as £16-10-0; or an average of about £5-10 each, and for 30 tons freight, £3. This would seem to be an error. The usual price per ton was 35 shillings. The Governor paid for 24 cows delivered in New England £361, or a little over £15 each; 14 barrels of beef cost £14-14, or a guinea a barrel. A hogshead of pork cost £14-9-7. Later the price was £10. A hogshead of oatmeal was £8-0-2. Five casks of peas £10-0-8. About 1636 pota-

toes from Bermuda or, the "Summer Islands", were introduced, and apparently sold for two pence a bushel, while lemons were 20 shillings a hundred.

In 1640 the General Court of Massachusetts Bay fixed the prices of native products and ordered the following rates; Indian corn, 4 shillings per bushel; rye 5 shillings; wheat 6 shillings. But these appear to have proved the minimum rather than the maximum prices as was intended; for maize is often quoted at 6 shillings, and wheat at 8. Butter was 5 pence a pound in 1640.

There was great range in material and texture of fabrics used in the colonial household. Broadcloth was priced at 15 shillings a yard. Gov. Winthrop, in the absence of buildings, tents, or other shelter, felt obliged to use his importation of broadcloth to protect his imported wheat from the weather, and complains of the serious loss it occasioned him. Kersey was priced at 4 shillings, mohair at two and six pence and Holland at four and six pence. In 1567 Bradford's best suit with silver buttons was valued at £4 and other suits at less prices down to £1-10-0. In the Bay Colony three suits cost £3, and 3 coats £3-10; a hat and doublet £3; a coat £1; four pairs of shoes 14 shillings; 4 pairs of stockings, 6 shillings; and again shoes are mentioned at from 5 to 3 shillings a pair.

In house furnishings feather beds are frequently mentioned; and with "boulsters" pillows not mentioned - were usually valued at £3 a piece: while blankets, £1; Holland sheets about 30 shillings a pair; coarser sheets 10 shillings; napkins 9 shillings a dozen. Singularly I have found no mention of bedsteads. Table and kitchen furnishings at that time were generally of pewter, brass, or copper, a few iron vessels, and trenchers and bowls of wood. Large silver spoons were 6 shillings each; smaller spoons 4 and six pence. Pewter plates, platters, and hollow ware were

generally valued at 15 pence a pound; sometimes at 12 pence. An iron kettle cost 9 shillings, a gridiron two and eight pence, a skillet 5 shillings, a case of knives - perhaps table knives, as "*case-knives*" was a common name for table knives a hundred years ago - 8 shillings.* A chest of drawers is valued at £2. Chairs had a variety of values, from a carved chair worth 12 shillings, to less ornate ones for 10 and 8, and wicker chairs for three and six pence.

At first all domestic animals had to be imported from England and their price was very high. Milch cows sold for from £15 to 20 at first; a horse for £35; goats from £2 to 3 each; and sheep as high as £2 a piece. As soon as live stock began to be reared in the colonies prices declined. A little after the middle of the century cows were valued at £7; a three year old heifer at £3-5-0; a yearling at 30 shillings; a bull at £4; bullocks at £2-10; a sow at about £1-10; shoats at 12 shillings. After the middle of the century prices were more stable, but with a downward tendency.

On the other hand, the price of the land underwent exactly the opposite tendency; namely, to increase. When the colonist first landed, a right to all the land was claimed by the Virginia Company by virtue of its patent from the King. The land, however, was in actual possession of the savages and, in either case, it had to be either granted or bought though generally at a merely nominal price. The first to rise in value were lands within the neighbourhood and protection of the settlement tract: then near by cultivatable, mowing, and pasture lands. In the first case the colony allotted each of these classes of lands to settlers;

---

* Table-knives had been introduced into England more than a century and a half before; but table forks were not introduced into England till the time of King James I; and then at first for serving only, later for individual diners; and so they are not found in lists of table furniture in Puritan times. Even till the end of the 18th century and later table-knives with the backs at the point expanded into a semicircular disc to serve in the place of forks were not uncommon in old colonial houses.

but once allotted and improved, they had a marketable value for the owner. Still prices did not rise very rapidly, for there was a vast extent of land which the savages were ready to sell for a song, and an interior still vaster in extent and of unknown fertility before them. And there was many a band of sturdy young colonists who were quite willing to forego the protection and other advantages afforded by the older settlements and strike out into the depths of the wilderness to make new homes for themselves. Such, for example, was the colony of Plymouth pilgrims, who within 13 years of the landing of the first shipload, founded in 1636 the Colony of Windsor on the Connecticut river. Perhaps 2 shillings and upwards an acre would be a fair general estimate to put upon farm lands about the older settlements, near the middle of the century. In a transaction in Roxbury, 1640, this is the price named. As settlements increased, land within their bounds grew much more valuable. Dexter of Sandwich abont 1640 willed his son 600 acres of land in Sandwich "or, he may take £500 instead". The inventory of John Perkins of Ipswich, about 1654, valued his dwelling house and other outhouses at £40; 8 acres of land at £12; 14 acres not broken up at £21; 6 of marsh meadow at £12; 20, much broken up, £20; 12 acres, improved, at 50 shillings an acre.

In 1720 Ebenezer Washburn sold his patrimony of land in Poor Meadows in or near Plymouth for £80. Thus there was a steady upward tendency of land values in the older settled part of the country.

Sources of further first hand information are Winthrop's History and Letters, Life of Bradford, Brewster, and others, and numerous published inventories of estates. An excellent book going over the subject is W. B. Weedon's Economic and Social History of early New England, 2 Vols Houghton and Mifflin, Boston, 1890.

APPENDIX III

Lineage of Mrs. Lucy Jones Hatch

Some doubt was earlier expressed in regard to the trustworthiness of the pedigree of Mrs. Hatch, in connection with its insertion in the body of this book. Since the account of Mrs. Jones Hatch was prepared, the sources which supply what is undoubtedly her real lineage have been pointed out to me.* The seal of certainty seems to be set upon the following pedigree by the statement of the Watertown historians that "Joel Jones married his cousin" Hannah Brewer. The significance of this statement will appear further on.

Lewis Jones[1] of Roxbury, emigrant, m. ab. 1640–1 Anna, dr. of Dea. Simon Stone of Watertown. They both united with the Roxbury Church in 1641. Mr. Jones owned land in "the Nooks" adjacent to Dorchester, which land he sold later. He also owned a house and land in Watertown. made that his residence, and died there

Children: i. Josiah, b in 1643, probably in Watertown.

ii. Phebe, b. in Roxbury in 1645, bapt. in John Eliot's Church, Dec. 1, 1645; d. in 1650.

iii. Shubael, b. in 1651.

Josiah Jones[2], s. of Lewis Jones and Anna Stone Jones b. in 1643, m. ..... Lydia, dr. of Nathan and Sufferonia Treadwell, b. in 1649–50. She d. in 1745 aged 94. He d. Oct 1, 1714. Mr. Jones was made a freeman in 1690; was Capt. of a train-band, a charter member of the Weston Church - Weston being a town set off from Watertown - and deacon in the same; select-man in Watertown in 1685, 6, 7, 96, 1702 and 9. He had 10 children.

---

* Bond's History of Watertown, Mass., Crane's History of Worcester Co., Mass., The Stone Genealogy. Roger Well's Annals of Newington.

Children :

i. Lydia, b. Aug. 25, 1668.

ii. Josiah, b. Oct. 20, 1670.

iii. Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1672. The record says, " Hannah Jones m. Josiah Brewer " – Hannah is probably a mistake for Mary, who in other documents is named as his widow. There appears to be no Hannah in the records.

iv. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 31, 1674.

v. Samuel, b. July 7, 1677.

vi. James, b. Sept. 4, 1679.

vii. Sarah, b. Feb. 8, 1681.

viii. Anna, b. June 28, 1684.

ix John, b. Mar. 19, 1686 - 7.

x. Isaac, bapt. May 25, 1690.

Isaac[3], 10th child of Josiah and Lydia Treadway Jones bapt. May 25, 1690 settled in Colchester, Conn. where he m. July 11, 1719 Hannah Wells. They removed to Bolton, now Vernon, where he d. Feb. 15, 1782 aged 92 years. He had 17 children who lived to mature age.

Joel[4], eldest son of Isaac and Hannah Wells Jones m. about 1750 his cousin Hannah, dr. of Judge Josiah and Hannah Woolson Brewer of Worcester, Mass. and moved to E Haddam, Conn His wife joined the E. Haddam church in 1753 The family, however, moved to Newington before 1756, where Mr. Jones d. in 1761. The birth of Lucy and the death of her mother are not recorded in Newington. Mrs. Jones probably returned to her father Judge Brewer of Worcester with her children. Lucy and perhaps others of them spent a part of their childhood with their Watertown relatives. The statement cited above from the History of Watertown that Joel Jones m. his cousin Hannah Brewer carries evidence of Joel's relationship to the Watertown family of Jones' back to Josiah[2] s. of Lewis[1] the

emigrant from England to Roxbury "Nooks" and seems to settle beyond reasonable doubt the ancestry of Joel and of Mrs. Lucy Jones Hatch, his daughter, as being from Lewis Jones of Watertown, not from William Jones of New Haven.

Children of Joel and Hannah Brewer Jones.

i. Phineas, b. ab. 1751. He m. and settled in Otis adjoining Tyringham, Mass., where his cousins, the Brewers, had settled. *Children*: 1 Hannah, m Mr. Fay, 2. Lucy, 3 ..... m. Mr. Fay, 4. . ... died in childhood.

ii Joel, b. 1753.

iii. Solomon, bapt. Mar. 2,1755. Resided in Lenox, and other places. *Children*: 1 Anson, temporary President of the Republic of Texas before its annexation to the United States in 1845; 2. Mary, resided in Great Barrington, Mass.; 3. Sophia; 4. Betsey; 5. Almira.

iv. Isaac, b. Nov. 21, 1756, settled in Columbia, N.Y.

v. William, b. July 15, 1759. Settled in Shurburn, N.Y. *Children*, - Electa and others.

vi. Lucy, b. July, 1761, m. 1. Dan Hatch, 2. Elijah Northrup.

Simon Stone, father of Anna Stone, wife of Lewis Jones. Dea. Simon Stone was b. in England about 1580, m. in the old country Joanna Clark and on Apr. 15, 1665, being then about 50 years old embarked at Ipswich for New England with his wife, 38; his daughter Francis 16; his daughter Anna, 11; his son Simon, 2; and John, an infant 4 weeks old. Mr. Stone settled in Water-town, Mass.; was made a freeman in 1636, and was Selectman for the town seven years between 1637 and 56. He d. before 1669 when his will was probated.

John Brewer, ancester of Hannah Brewer, wife of Joel Jones.

John Brewer[1] was born in England ab. 1620, and emigrated to New England. He settled in Cambridge, Mass. Bay Colony in 1644-5 having married Anna ..... The *children* were, 1. John[2], b. 1642; 2 Hannah, b. in Cambridge 1645; 3. Mary, b. in Shrewsbury 1648 where he had settled in 1646; 4. William, b. in 1653; 5. Sarah 1658.

John[2], his eldest son, lived in Shrewsbury, where he m. Elizabeth, dr. of Henry Rice.

Children were, 1. John[3], (known as Lieut. John), b. 1667. He moved to Watertown and m., as one record says, Hannah Jones; probably a mistake for Mary Jones, dr. of Josiah Jones of Watertown, who is named in another document as his widow. 2. Elizabeth, b. 1670; 3. Hannah, b. 1672; 4. James, b. 1675; 5. Sarah, b. 1678; 6. Mary, b. 1679-80; 7. Abigail, b 1682; 8. Nathan. b. 1685; 9. Jonathan, b. ... 10. Josiah, b ...

Lieut John Brewer[4], s of John[3] m. in Weston, originally a part of Watertown, in 1718, Hannah Merriam of Lexington.

Children were 1. Abigail, b 1718; 2. Mary, b. 1722; 3. John[5], b. 1724. This family moved to Tyringham, Mass.

Josiah Brewer[4], s. of John[3], m. 1723 Hannah Woolson.

Children were, 1. Isaac, b. 1724; 2. Hannah, b. June 1, 1728, m. her cousin Joel Jones of Haddam, Conn.; 3. Mary, b. 1731-2; d. in 1736; 4. Lydia, b. 1734; 5. Mary, b. 1736; 6. Beulah, b. 1738; 7. Miriam, b 1740; 8. John, b. in Worcester in 1743. Josiah is spoken of as Judge Brewer of Worcester. It is probable that Hannah Brewer Jones returned to Worcester after the death of her husband Joel Jones in Newington, Conn. in 1761, and that Lucy Jones was b. in Worcester.

INDEX

A

A.B.C.F.M., 68, 94, 130.
Adams, N. Y., 69, 70, 71, 73, 79.
Adams, William (m. Laura W.[7]), 80.
Alexandria, Egypt, 87.
Allen, Eugene (m. Emma F. W.[9]), 71.
Allen, Hannah (m. Miles W.[7]), 76.
Allen, Rebecca (m. John[2] Goodrich), 128.
Allen, Silas (m. Sarah W.[8]), 70.
All Souls' College, Oxford, 40.
Ambler, Abbie, 67.
Ames, John (m. Sarah W.[3]), 56.
Andover Theol. Sem., 67, 94.
Ann, 105, 149, 152.
Archaeology, 100.
Archives of the Church, 6.
Arms of Wichenford Washbournes, 30.
Armstrong, Elizabeth (m. Otis W.[8]), 78.
Averell, Isaacke (m. dr. of John W.[11]), 31.

B

Banks, Allie, 73.
Baronet, 47.
Bartlett, Ellen L.[9] (m. Henry Jas. W.[9]), 98, 152, 153.
Bartlett, Robert[1], 152.
Barttelot, Adam, 152.
Baudee, Carrie, 80.
Bazenose College, Oxford, 40.
Bazey, John (Settler), 145.
Beach, Robert, 60.
Beecher, Phebe (m. Sam. Northrup[5]), 110.
Bengeworth, 9, 26, 29, 31, 33, 51, 52.
Benson, John (m. Elizabeth W[4]), 54.
Berry, Eva L., 71.
Birge, John P., 78.
Bishop, Ella, 73.
Blacksmith, 56, 57, 58, 62, 63, 66, 74, 80*a*, 82, 84, 87, 89, 121.
Blackman, Miriam (m. Jos. Northrup[2]), 109.
Blossom, Thomas (m. Laura W.[7]), 81, 88.
Boardman, Sarah (m. Chauncey Goodrich), 67.
Bolden Book, The, 5.
Book of Family Crests, 17.
Books about the Washburns, 12-14.
Bowden, Mary (m. Jas. W.[3]), 55.
Bradford, Gov., 150, 178.
Bradley, Martha M. (m. Luther H. W.[8]), 87.
Bradley, Mr. (m. Mary A. W.[7]), 79.
Bredon, 18, 26.

Brewer, Hannah (m. Joel Jones[4]), 188, 190.
Brewer, John[1], 190.
Brewer, John[2], 190.
Brewer, John[3], 190.
Brewer, Josiah[4], 190; children of, 190.
Brewster, Dea. Wm.[3], 149.
Brewster, Elder Wm., 96, 147, 149, 179.
Brewster, Love[2], 149.
Bridgewater, 51, 52, 57, 105.
Brown, Nancy, 70.
Brown, Parley, 70.
Buell, Oliver (m. Caroline W.[9]), 87.
Buffalo, Minn., 76, 77, 78.
Bunker Hill, III, IV, 123, 162.
Burgess, 9, 31, 169.
Burke, 17.
Burr, Benjamin, 144.
Burr, Freelove (W. of Elihu. Case[5]), 138, 144, 146, 147.
Burr, Nathaniel[4], 145, 147.
Burr, Samuel[2], 145.
Bushell, Jone (m. John W.[10]), 30, 132.
Butler, Maria (m. Frederick W.[8]), 83.

C

Calkins, Abel (m. Cornelia W.[7]), 80.
Cambridge (Eng.), 147.
Campbell, Isabella (m. Wm. H. W.[10])
Captain (of Militia), 89, 93, 118.
Carter, Francis, E., 71.
Case, Elihu[5], 138, 146, 147.
Case, Elihu[7], 143.
Case, Eliza Ellen (m. Geo. Thos. W.[8]), 94, 128, 135, 144.
Case, Ira, 140.
Case, John, 135.
Case, Reuben, 128, 146, 147.
Cassy (or Kassy) Isabella (m. Sir John W.[2]), 22.
Castor, John (m. Esther W.[8]), 70.
Child, Elizabeth (m. John W.[15]), 41.
Chilton, Jas. (Emigrant), 106.
Chilton, Mary (Emigrant), 56, 106.
Christ Church, Oxford, 41.
Church (connexion with), 32, 81, 93, 109, 121, 126, 127, 128, 129, 136, 137, 140, 147, 150, 187, 188.
Church Archives, 6.
Clent, John, 41.
Collett, Barbara (m. Myron[9]), 77.
Colonel, 113, 126.
Commissioner, 42, 85.
Conant, John (m. Elizabeth W.[4]), 53.
Congregational Church, 81, 82, 84, 86, 88, 91, 94, 96, 99, 130, 139, 140, 142.
Continental Army, 66.
Cooke, Francis (Emigrant), 105.
Cooke, Jane (m. Exp. Mitchell), 105, 106.
Coop (Cooper) Roger, 33.
Country Histories, 14.
Crangle, Elizabeth (m. Jas. Randall), 72.
Cransley, 40, 42, 43.
Cresswell, Henry (m. Sarah W.[4]), 55.

Cromwell, Oliver, III, 123.
Crosbie, Sallie (m. Thos. G. W.[7]), 81.
Crosby, Nettie (m. Jas. W.[8]), 78.
Cushman, Hannah (m. Moses W.[4]), 55.
Cutting, Frances (m. Chas. H. W.[9]), 90.

D

Davenport, Rev. Jas.; 'The Washbourne Family,' 13, 167.
Davenport, Rev. John (Emigrant), 129.
Davis, Dr. Chas. H. S., 119-120.
DeWitt, Marcia (m. John[10] P. Manning), 85.
Doil, Sam.[1] (m. Angeline W.[9]), 71.
Domesday Book, Bishop of Worcester's, 5, 17, 18; The Exeter, 5; The Conqueror's, 4; Royal, 5; The Winton, 5.
Dowdeswell, Susanna (m. Wm. W.[16]), 42.
Draper, Mary (m. Danville Randell), 73.
Driesbach, Lucie (m. David Scudder W.[9]), 96.
Drinkwater, Wm. (m. Susanna W.[5]), 60.
Dufford, John de, 22.
Duxbury, 51, 52, 105, 149, 157.

E

East Haddam, Church Records of, 188.
Eaton, Theoph. (m. Anne Lloyd Yale), 129.
Edward, King, 4.
Edward, The Confessor, 18.
Egglestone, Bigot, 147.
Egglestone, Clara (m. Rob't. Geo. W.[9]), 98.
Egglestone, Hannah (m. Isaac W.[3]), 146.
Egglestone, Sarah (m. Isaac W.[6]), 69.
Elizabeth and Ann, 33, 51.
Entail, Records of, 5.
Ernle, Hester (m. Wm. W.[17]), 42.
Escheator, IV, 25.
Evesham, 9, 26, 29, 31, 52.
Exeter, N. Y., 63, 65, 80.

F

Fall River, Mass., 87.
Farmer, 71, 74, 88, 93, 96, 98, 125, 142, 143, 149.
Farmington, Conn., 58.
Fletcher, Lucy (m. John W.[7]), 69, 70,
Florist, 96.
Folyotte, Nicholas (m. Elizabeth W.), 26.
Frankfort, N. Y., 73.
Frazier, Henry (m. Triphena W.[8]), 70.
Frazier, Wm. (m. Priscilla W.[8]), 70.
Fuller, Mr. (m. Patience W.[6]), 80*a*.

G

Gates, Phebe Beecher Northrup, 80*c*, 80*d*, 114.
Gates, Thomas, 114, 161.

Glastonbury, Vt., 63.
Gleason, Isabel Darling (m. E. H. Goodrich[7]), 68.
Gloversville, N. Y., 94.
Godwin, Benedict (m. Jacob W.[3]), 128.
Goffe, Gen., 124.
Goodell, L. P., 14.
Goodrich, Abraham Washburn[7], 67.
Goodrich, Chauncy[7], 67.
Goodrich, Col. David[2], 126.
Goodrich, David[3], 126.
Goodrich, Elijah Hubbard[5], 127.
Goodrich, Elijah Hubbard[6], 67, 126, 128.
Goodrich, Elijah Hubbard[7], 68.
Goodrich, John[2], 128.
Goodrich, John Elsworth[7], 67.
Goodrich, Lieut. Joshua[4], 127.
Goodrich, Mary N. Washburn, 67, 126, 128.
Goodrich, William, 126.
Good Templars, 84.
Gregory, Ann. Eliza Cole (m. Geo. F.W.[9]), 84.
Grosart, Dr. A. B., 17.

H

Habingdon, Sir Thos., 'Survey of Worcestershire', 17, 22, 30.
Hanley, Isolde (m. Peter W.[5]), 24, 26.
Hatch, Chas.[7] (m. Roxanna Stanley) see Isaac[7] below, 118.
Hatch, Dan., 92, 118, 122, 162.
Hatch, Emily[8] (m. Lyman T. Hunt), 121.
Hatch, Emily (m. Miles W.[7]), 81, 92, 93, 116.
Hatch, Isaac[7] (misprint for Chas.[7]), 119.
Hatch, Jonathan[2], 116.
Hatch, Capt. Joseph[3], 116.
Hatch, Joseph[4], 117.
Hatch, Joseph[5], 118.
Hatch, Lucy Jones, 92, 113, 162, 189.
Hatch, Moriva[8], 119.
Hatch, Rosina[8], 119.
Hatch, Thomas, 116.
Hawley, Rev. Frank V. (m. Mary Eliza W.[9]), 99.
Hayes, Allyn. (m. Jos. Northrup[4]), 110.
Heath, Joseph, 70.
Hector and Martin, 109.
Helford, Abigail (m. Thos. W.[4]), 53.
Henry, Catherine (m. Chas. H. W.[9]), 90.
Hewett, Carrie (m. Myron W.[9]), 77.
High Sheriff, 40, 47.
Hill, Ezra P., 120.
Hillsdale College, 98, 99, 100.
Hillsdale, Mich., 84, 96, 97, 100.
Hinsdale, Mass., 67, 68, 80*b*.
Hoar, Senator Geo. V, VI, 12.
Holland, 98, 105, 116, 148.
House Furnishings in Colonial Times, 178.
Howard, Elisha Jr. (m. Elizabeth W.[4]), 55.
Howard, Jane (m. Capt. Nehemiah[4]), 54.

Howard, James (m. Elizabeth W.[3]), 55.
Hoyt, Lizzie, 70, 71.
Hubbel, Geo. Coffin, 85.
Hundreds Roll, 135.
Hungerford, John (m. dr. of Norman W.[7]), 26.
Husbandman, 32 (see Farmer).
Hutchinson, J. (m. Hepsibah W.[4]), 53.
Hyde, Danyell, 30.

I

Imported Goods,—very costly in Early New England, 181.
India, 94, 96, 131.
Indiana, 75, 80.
Industries, new, introduced, 182.
Inquisitas Eliensis, 5.
Inventory of Goods and Chattels of John Washburn, 175.

J

Jennings, E. (m. Deliverance W.[4]), 53.
Jewett, Chas. (m. Sarah A. W.[9]), 77.
Joiner, Robert (m. Harriet W.[8]), 70.
Jones, Dr. Anson, 122, 125, 189.
Jones, Hannah (mistake for Mary), 188, 190.
Jones, Hannah (m. John Brewer[3]), 190.
Jones, Isaac[3] Jr., 125, 188.
Jones, Joel[4], 125, 188; children of, 189.
Jones, Josiah, 187; Deacon of Watertown Church, 187; children of, 188.
Jones, Lewis (Emigrant,) 187; children of, 187; member of Roxbury Church, 187.
Jones, Lucy (m. Dan Hatch), 122, 187, 189.
Jones, William (of New Haven), 123, 124, 125, 129.
Jones, Col., William 123, 124.
Judd, Angelina O. (m. Edwin M.W.[8]), 96, 147, 151.
Judd, Jas. B. (m. Amanda Brewster[8]), 151.
Justice of the Peace, 40, 47, 48.

K

Kassy (or Cassy) Isabella, 22,
Keith, J. (m. Hannah W.[4]), 54.
Kent, Conn., 59, 61, 62, 63, 65, 69, 73, 75, 80*a*.
Kingman, Bethaiah (m. Benj. W.[4]), 54.
King Phillip's War, 116, 126.
Kingsley, S. (m. Mary W.[3]), 55.
Kluwin, J. F. (m. Elinora W.[10]), 87.
Knight, 25, 40, 41.
Knights Washburn, 41-43.
Knivton, Elizabeth (m. Norman W.[7]), 25.
Kryle, Vincentia, 42.

L

Laffin, George (m. Maud Nugent), 78.
Land in Colonial Times, 185-186.

Lanesboro, Mass., 87, 112.
Lapham, Rebecca (m. John W.[3]), 53.
Larabe Grant, 114.
Latham, Hannah (m. Joseph W.[3]), 53, 106.
Latham, Robert, 106.
Latham, Susanna, 106.
Le Baron, Dr. Francis, 133.
Le Baron, Isaac, 147.
Le Baron, Lydia Ann (m. Franklin W.[8]), 84, 135, 162.
Lee, Mass., 86, 90, 98, 115, 160.
Leicester, Mass., 56.
Leland, Jane (m. Abraham W.[6]), 66.
Leonard, Abigail (m. Thos. W.[3]), 53.
Leonard, Sarah (m. Thos. W.[4]), 53.
Lenox Academy, 94, 96.
Lenox, Mass., 66, 80*a*, 80*b*, 80*c*, 80*d*, 82, 83, 84, 86, 88, 89, 91, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 100, 110, 112, 114, 151, 160.
Le Poher, Margaret (m. John W.[6]), 24,
Lexington, Mass., 158.
Lieutenant, 66.
Lieutenant-Colonel, 47.
Litchfield, Conn., 88, 98.
Litchfield, Mich., 98.
Littleton, Lettice (m. John W.[14]), 40.
Little Washburn, 6, 21, 29.
Lloyd, Anne (m. Thos. Yale), 128.
Loomis, Hannah, 145, 146.
Loomis, Isaac, 147.
Loomis, Joseph, 146.
Long Island, 33, 60, 123.
Lord Lieutenant, 40.
Lorraine, N. Y., 70–73.
Louisburgh III, 126.
Loyalty and Patriotism, The Family's, II.
Luzerne, N. Y., 64, 69, 79.
Lumber Trade, The, 181.
Lygon, Eleanor (m. John W.[12]), 8, 40.
Lyon, David, 161.
Lyon, Sarah (m. Miles W.[5]) 63.

M

Madras University, 94, 95.
Madura, S. India, 94, 144.
Major, 48.
Major-General, 47.
Manning, Anna Parker, 85.
Manning, Franklin Washburn, III, 85.
Manning, John Henry, 85.
Manning, John Parker, 85.
Manning, Love LeBaron, 85.
Mansville, 72, 73.
Marden Emma (m. Wallace W.[7]), 76.
Marquadt, John (m. Eugene W.[9]), 77.
Martin, Robt. (m. Alis W.[10]), 30.
Marvin, Sarah (m. Wm. Goodrich), 126.
Mass. 'Soldiers and Sailors in the Rev. War', 66.
Matherson, Caleb and Wm., 74.
Mattoon, Amanda (m. Capt. Amos S.W.[7]), 89.

Mattoon, John Henry (m. Martha L.W.[8]), 88.
Mayflower, 52, 105, 106, 149, 152.
Mayor, VI, 92, 97, 120.
McCumber, Geo. (m. Polly W.[8]), 70.
Meisner, Oscar C. (m. Ida M. W.[9]), 78.
Merchant, 84, 96.
Meriden, Conn., 95, 96, 119, 129.
Middle Temple, 40, 41.
Middletown, Conn., 57.
Middletown, N. Y., 63.
Miles, Hannah Welmott (m. Samuel W.[2]), 107.
Miles, Patience (m. Stephen W.[3]), 107.
Miles, Patience (m. Ebenezer W.[4]), 54, 57, 58, 107.
Miles, Richard (Emigrant), 107.
Miles, Richard, 82.
Miles, Samuel [2], 107.
Miles, Stephen [3], 107.
Military, Family not, II.
Miner, Harriet (m. Sidney A. W.[8]), 89.
Minneapolis, Minn., 78.
Missionary, 68, 94.
Mitchell, Elizabeth (m. John W.[2]), 52, 177.
Mitchell, Experience, 105.
Mitton, Joan (m. John W.[8]), 26.
Money, Scarcity and Value of, 181.
Money, Elizabeth Washbourne, 47.
Money, Francis, 42, 43.
Money, James, 42, 43.
Money, James, 47.
Money, Sir James Kyrle, 47.
Money, Rev. Wm., 47.
Money, William, 47.
Money-Kyrle, Audley W. Washburn, 48.
Money-Kyrle, John Ernle, 47.
Money-Kyrle, Wm., 47.
Moody, Ellen Mirandy (m. J. E., Goodrich), 67.
Moore, Margery (w. of John W.[1]) 32.
Moore, Margery (w. of John W.[1]), 51.
Mornington, Elizabeth (m. John W.[8]), 26.
Moss, George (m. Minnie W.[9]), 77.
Murrayfield, Mass., 64, 69.
Musard, Jane (m. John W.[6]), 23, 24.

N

Nash, Ira (m. Mary W.[7]), 81.
Newark, N. J., 83, 89, 92.
New Haven, N. Y., 76, 79, 80.
Newington, Church Records of, 188.
New Milford, Conn., 57, 58, 60, 63.
Newton, Thankful (m. Jonathan W.[4]), 54.
Nicholson, John (m. Phebe W.[9]), 87.
Niel, Thomas O. (m. Maud A. W.[9]), 71.
Non-Importation Covenant, 111, 112, 160.
'North Purchase', 58.

Northrup, Abraham, 160.
Northrup, Elijah (m. Mrs. Hatch), 93, 122, 160.
Northrup, Col. Elijah, 94, 112.
Northrup, Lieut. Elijah, 80*b*.
Northrup, Joseph [1] (Emigrant), 108.
Northrup, Joseph [2], 109.
Northrup, Joseph [3], 109.
Northrup, Joseph [4], 110.
Northrup, Lucy J. Hatch, 112, 113, 122, 123.
Northrup, Mary (m. Abraham W.[6]), 65, 126, 60.
Northrup, Phebe (m. Jacob W.[6]), I, 80*a*, 80*b*, 108, 111.
Northrup, Phebe Beecher, 80*b*, 110, 114, 115.
Northrup, Samuel, 80*a*, 80*b*, 80*c*, 114, 161.
Northrup, Samuel[5], 110.
Northrup, Wm. (m. Emily W.[8]), 86.
Norton, Mary (m. Joseph Northrup[1]), 109.
Norwich, Mass., 66, 73, 80*a*.
Nugent, John (m. Jeanette[8]), 78.

O

Olds, Benj. and Ezra, 69.
Onderdonk, Wm. and Benj., 74.
Orcutt, Susanna (m. Capt. Benj. W.[4]), 54.
Orcutt, Wm. (m. Jane W.[3]), 55.
Ordeway, Anne (m. Giles W.[13]), 29.
Oxford, IX, 8, 9, 40, 41, 47

P

Packard, Deborah (m. Samuel W.[3]), 54.
Palmer, Sarah (m. Amos. S.W.[9]), 90.
Parmetir, Silas (m. Mary Ann W.[8]), 78.
Pasumalai, S. India, Title Page, 94, 95.
Patents and Titles, Royal, 6.
Patler, Jessie E. (m. Rant W.[9]), 72.
Peach, Robert E. M., 'Notes and Records,' III, 12.
Peck, Olive (m. Ira W.[7]), 81, 86.
Peck, Roxanna (m. Amos. S. W.[7]), 81, 89.
Pequot War, 52, 144, 149.
Perkins, Deliverance (m. Thos. W.[3]), 53.
Perkins, Thomas (m. Mary W.[4]), 55.
Perkins, Mary (m. Gideon W.[4]), 55.
Perry, Almon (m. Patience W.[6]), 60.
Pichley, 9, 42.
Pichley Manor House, 10.
Pittsfield, Mass., 68, 84, 85, 87.
Plant, Amelia L. (m. William W.[9]), 77.
Poher, Margaret (w. of John W.[6]), 8, 24, 26.
Pomona, Calif., 97, 100.
Porter, Betsy (m. Samuel W.[7]), 81, 82.
Port Royal, III, 52, 54.
Potter, Laura (m. Luther Henry W.[8]), 87.

Q

Quarter Sessions Roll, IV, 40.

R

Randall, Lewis (m. Mary W.[8]), 70, 72.

Raybold, Carrie (m. Benton C.W.[9]), 87.

Read, Anne (m. Anthony W.[11]), 39.

Rebellion, War of, III, V, 71, 86.

Redfield, N. Y., 72, 80*a*.

Revolutionary War, IV, 69, 74, 92, 111, 113, 115, 122, 150, 157.

Rice, Elizabeth (m. John Brewer[2]), 190.

Richmond, Eliza (m. Edward W.[4]), 55.

Richmond, Robert (m. Martha W.[4]), 55.

Rider, Bessie (m. John Nugent), 78.

Ripon, Wis., 96, 151.

Roberts, Susanna (m. Joseph Northrup[3]), 110.

Robinson, Alice (m. John W.[13]), 40.

Robinson, Elder John, 117, 148.

Rosier, Therence (m. Amos S.W.[10] Jr.), 91.

S

Sabin, Geo. (m. Sophia W.[5]), 82.

Salway, Edward, 8.

Salway, Humphrey, 7, 24.

Salway, John, 24.

Sampson, Lord of Wassebourne, 17.

Saratoga, N. Y., 65, 69, 73, 74.

Sargeant, Henry (m. Huldah W.[8]), 70.

'Savage's Genealogical Dictionary', 14.

Savage, Mary (m. John W.[13]), 40.

Scrope, Sir John (m. Eleanor W.[8]), 25.

Sears, David[5], 132, 163.

Sears (or Sares) Richard, 131

Sears, Harriet (m. Fred. W.[8]), 83, 131, 133.

Sedgwick, Asher, 163.

Sedgwick, Ellen M.[8] (m. Orson Wilson), 92.

Sedgwick, John (m. Olive W.[7]), 81, 91.

Select-man, 118.

Shatter, Chas (m. Irene W.[9]), 78.

Shaw, Elizabeth (m. Noah W.[4]), 54.

Shepard, Rev. Thomas, 106.

Smith, Lorenzo D. (m. Roxanna W.[8]), 88.

Soldier, 62, 92, 157.

Spanish American War, III, 85.

Spanish Armada, III.

Standish, Miles, III, 52, 106, 149.

Stanford, 7, 22, 24.

Stanley, Roxanna (m. Chas. Hatch), 118.

Staples, Eleanor (m. Robert W.[9]), 39.

Stephens, Martha (m. John W.[11]), 31.

St. John, Idella (m. John R. W.[9]), 100.
Stone, Ann (m. Lewis Jones'), 187.
Stone, Deacon Simon, 189.
Stuhr, Charles (m. Irene W.[9]), 77.
Subsidies Roll, 22.
Summer, Waitstill (m. Israel W.[4]), 54.

T

Talbot, Rev. Wm. Bishop of Durham, IX.
Talcott, Sarah (m. Bigot Eggle-stone), 147.
Teacher, 67, 88, 94, 100.
Tillotson, Seymour O. (m. Annie W.[10]), 90.
Torry, Mr. (m. Nora W.[9]), 77.
Totman, Calvin (m. Lottie W.[7]), 69.
Tracy, Margaret (m. John W. [10]), 39.
Trapping and Trading with the Indians, 181.
Treadwell, Lydia (m. Josiah Jones[2]), 187.
Tubbs, Peter (m. Sarah W.[6]), 73.
Tucker, Chas. (m. Hattie M. W.[10]), 90.
Tymbrell, John, 32, 168.
Tyson,... (m. Betsey W.[8]), 70.

U

Union Theological Seminary, 68.
Utterberg, Hjalmar (m. Mildred W.[9]), 78.

V

Valley Forge, III.
Vampage, John (m. dr. of Nor. W.[7]), 26.
Vaughan, Mary (m. Jonathan W.[8]), 54.

W

Wages in England in 17th Century, 179.
Wages in Plymouth Colony, 179-180.
Warden (Church), 33.
Warren, Richard (Emigrant), 152.
Washbourne, Little, 24, 25.
Washburn College, VII.
Washburn Family (English), see p. 203.
Washburn Family (American), see p. 204.
Washburne, Mrs. Julia Chase, 'Genealogical Notes of the Washburne Family,' 12, 13.
Weirs, Polly Ann (m. Miles W.[6]), 73.
Wells, Hannah (m. Isaac Jones), 188.
Welmott, Hannah (m. Samuel Miles[2]), 107.
West Exeter, N. Y., 73, 74, 75, 76, 79.

Wendall, Joseph (m. Emma J. W.[8]), 78.
'Western Reserve,' 68, 91.
Whally, Lieut.-Gen., 124.
Wheeler, Justinia E. (m. Chauncy Goodrich), 67.
Whitehead, Jone (m. John W.[10]), 30.
Wichenford, 8, 24, 25, 26, 29, 40, 41, 42, 43.
Wichenford Court, 39, 42.
Wilder, Mary (m. Dr. F. Le Baron), 134.
Willard, Reuben (M. Rachel W.[7]), 69.
Williams College, 67, 94.
Williams, Ralph (m. Sarah W.[7]), 75.
William the Conqueror, 4, 152.
Wills, 167.
Wills, Early American, 170.
Will of John Washburn, 167.
Will of John Washburn [9], 171.
Wilson, Orson (m. Ellen M. Sedgwick), 92.
Windham, Sir John, 26.
Winnington, Sir Francis, 8.
Winnington, Sir Francis Salway (Bart.), 8.
Winslow, John (Emigrant), 56, 106.
Winthrop, 33, 80*a*.
Witters, Joseph (m. Hannah W.[6]), 68.
Woodbury, John H. (m. Lottie W.[9]), 71.
Worcester, Battle of, 41.
Wright, Olive (m. Abraham W.[6]), 66.

WASHBURN FAMILY ENGLISH

(For spelling of surnames, see references given, and also p. 11.)

W. Alice Robinson (w. of John W.[13]), 40.
W. Alis (m. Robert Martin), 30.
W. Anne[18], 42.
W. Anne Reid (w. of Anthony W.[11]), 39.
W. Anthony[9], 26
W. Anthony [11], 39.
W. Daniell [11], 31.
W. Eleanor [8], 25.
W. Eleanor Lygon (w. of John W.[12]), 40.
W. Eleanor Staples (w. of John W.[9]), 39.
W. Elizabeth [8], 26.
W. Elizabeth (w. of John[8]), 26.
W. Elizabeth Childs (w. of John W.[15]), 41.
W. Elizabeth [18] (m. Francis Money), 42–3.
W. Elynor [7], 24.
W. Emme (w. of John W.[9]), 29, 30, 167.
W. Ernle[18] (main line), 42.
W. Francis [9], 26.
W. Giles, 29.
W. Hester [18], 42.
W. Hester Ernle (w. of William[17]), 42.
W. Col. Herecott, III.
W. Isabella (w. of John [4]), 23.
W. Isolde (m. John Salway), 24.
W. Isolde Hanley (w. of Peter W.[5]), 24.

W. Jane Musard (w. of John W.[6]), 24.
W. Sir John, 22.
W. John[1], 21.
W. John[4], 23.
W. John[6], 24
W. John[7], 7, 9, 11, 24.
W. John[8], 25, 26, 39.
W. John[9], 26, 29, 51, 167.
W. John[10] (main line), 39.
W. John[10] (minor branch), 30, 167.
W. John[11], 31, 167.
W. John[12] (main line), II, IV, 39-40.
W. John[12] (minor branch), 32.
W. John[13] (main line), 40, 43.
W. John[13] (minor branch), 32, 33.
W. John[15] (main line), 41.
W. John, Rector of Holt Co. Worc. IX.
W. Katherine (w. of Danyell Hyde), 30.
W. Lettice Littleton (w. of John W.[14]), 40.
W. Mary (dr. of John [10]), 31.
W. Mary (dr. of John[12]), 32.
W. Mary (dr. of Wm.[17]), 42.
W. Mary Savage (w. of John W.[12]), 40.
W. Margaret (w. of Sir Roger W.[3]), 23.
W. Margaret Le Poher (w. of John W.[6]), 24.
W. Margaret Tracy (w. of John W.[10]), 39.
W. Margery Moore (w. of John W.[12]), 32, 33.
W. Martha Stephens (w. of John W.[11]), 31, 167.
W. Norman[7], 7, 24, 25.
W. Norman[13], 42.
W. Patience[5] (m. Daniel W), 60.
W. Peter[5], 24.
W. Philip[13], 32, 33.
W. Radigone[11], 31.
W. Richard[9], 26.
W. Richard[18], 42.
W. Rev. Richard, Canon of Chichester, IX.
W. Robert[9] (main line), 26, 39.
W. Sir Roger de, Knight, 21.
W. Sir Roger[3], 23, 43.
W. Sampson de, 17, 18.
W. Susanna Dowdeswell (w. of William[14]), 42.
W. Susannah[18], 42.
W. Rev. Thomas, Prebendary of Gloucester, IX.
W. Vincentia[18], 42.
W. Vincentia Kyrle (w. of William [17]), 42.
W. Walter[9], 26.
W. William (son of Sampson), 17, 18.
W. Rev. William, Prebendary of Gloucester, IX.
W. William[10] (minor branch), 30, 33.
W. William[11], 39.
W. William[14], 40.
W. William[16], 41.
W. William[17] (main line), 42.
W. William[18], 42.

WASHBURN FAMILY
AMERICAN

W. Abigail Helford (w. of Thos. W.[4]), 53.

W. Abigail Leonard (w. of Thos. W.[3]), 53.
W. Abraham[6], 65, 158, 161.
W. Adelbert[8], 78.
W. Amanda Mattoon (w. of Capt. Amos S. W.[7]), 89.
W. Amelia L. Plant (w. of Wm. M. W.[9]), 77.
W. Amos Stanley[7] (Capt.), 81, 89.
W. Amos Stanley[9], 90.
W. Amos Stanley Jr.[10], 91.
W. Angelina O. Judd (w. of Edwin M. W.[8]), 96, 147.
W. Ann Eliza Cole Gregory, (w. of Geo. F. W.[9]), 84.
W. Annie[10] (m. S. O. Tillotson), 90.
W. Rev. Azel, XII.
W. Benjamin[3], III, 54.
W. Benton C.[9], 87.
W. Bethaiah Kingman (w. of Benj. W.[4]), 54.
W. Betsy Porter (w. of Samuel W.[7]), 81, 82.
W. Cadwalladar (Col.), V, VII.
W. Caroline[9] (m. O. B. Buell), 87.
W. Carrie Baudee (w. of Racine S. W.[7]), 80.
W. Carrie Adele Rockwell (w. of O. M. W.[9]), 100.
W. Carrie Hewett (w. of Myron W.[9]), 77.
W. Carrie Raybold (w. of Benton C. W.[9]), 87.
W. Catharine Henry (w. of Chas. H. W.[9]), 90.
W. Clara Egglestone (w. of Robt. Geo. W.[9]), 98,
W. Chas. Francis, VII.
W. Chas, G., VI.
W. Chas, H.[9], 90.
W. Cornelia[7] (m. Abel Calkins), 80,
W. Cyrus, VIII.
W. Daniel (of New Milford), 60.
W. Daniel (Dr), VIII.
W. David (of New Milford), 159.
W. David Scudder[9], 96.
W. Deborah Packard (w. of Samuel W.[3]), 54.
W. Deliverance Perkins (w. of Thos. W.[3]), 53.
W. Dwight B. (m. Polly W.[8]), 70.
W. Ebenezer (Ensign), 159.
W. Ebenezer[1], I, 57, 58, 59, 158.
W. Rev. Ebenezer (M. E. Church), X.
W. Rev. Ebenezer (Pres. Church), X.
W. Rev. Edward Abiel, X.
W. Edwin Case[9], 96.
W. Edwin Miles[8], 84, 96.
W. Emlyn (author), XIII.
W. Effie G[9], 71.
W. Elinora M.[10] (m. J. F. Kluwin), 87.
W. Ellen L. Bartlett (w. of Henry Jas. W.[9]), 98, 152, 153.
W. Elihu B., V.
W. Elizabeth[3] (m. Jas. Howard), 55.
W. Elizabeth[7], 79.
W. Elizabeth Armstrong (w. of Otis W.[8]), 78.
W. Elizabeth B. Bliss (w. of Wm. Ingersoll W.[8]), 86.

W. Elizabeth Mitchell (w. of John W.[2]), 52, 53, 177.
W. Elizabeth Shaw (w. of Noah W.[4]), 54.
W. Eliza Ellen Case (w. of Geo. Thos. W.[8]), 94, 128, 135, 144.
W. Eliza Graves (w. of Geo. F. W.[9]), 84.
W. Eliza Richmond (w. of Edward W.[4]), 55.
W. Emily[8] (m. Wm. Northrup), 86.
W. Emily Hatch (w. of Miles W.[7]), 81, 92, 93, 116.
W. Emma J.[8] (m. Joseph Wendall), 78.
W. Emma Marden (w. of Wallace W.[7]), 76.
W. Emory (Gov.), VI, XII.
W. Ephraim[8], 78.
W. Ernle[18], 42.
W. Eugene[9], 77.
W. Eva L. Berry (m. Richard W.[9]), 71.
W. Fanny P.[9], 87.
W. Francis, III.
W. Frances Cutting (w. of Chas. H. W.[9]), 90.
W. Rev. Frank Leonard, XI.
W. Franklin[8], 82, 83, 84.
W. Frederick[8], 82, 83.
W. George[9] (s. of Isaac[8]), 71.
W. George[9] (s. of Otis[8]), 78.
W. George (Rev.), X.
W. Rev. Geo. Hamlin, XII.
W. Geo. Frederick[9], 84.
W. George Thomas[8], 94, 135. 144.
W. Grace Le Baron[9] (m. J. H. Manning), 84.
W. Hannah[6] (m. Joseph Witters), 68.
W. Hannah Allen (w. of Miles W.[7]), 76.
W. Hannah Cushman (w. of Moses W.[4]), 55.
W. Hannah Latham (w. of Joseph W.[3]), 53, 56, 106.
W. Harriet Miner (w. of Sidney Amos W.[8]), 89.
W. Harriet Sears (w. of Fred. W.[8]), 83, 131, 133.
W. Hattie M.[10] (m. Chas. Tucker), 90.
W. Dr. Henry J., XI.
W. Henry James[9], 98.
W. Rev. Henry Stephenson, XI.
W. Hemsted, VI.
W. Ichabod, VII.
W. Ida M.[9] (m. O. C. Meisner), 78.
W. Idella St. John (w. of John Raymond W.[9]), 100.
W. Ira[7], 81, 86.
W. Irene[9] (m. Chas. Stuhr), 77.
W. Israel[4] (Gov. of Maine), V.
W. Isaac[6], 69, 79, 158.
W. Isaac[7], 79.
W. Isaac B.[8], III, 70, 71.
W. Isabella Campbell (w. of Wm. H. W.[10]), 90.
W. Jacob[6], 80*a*, 80*d*, 81, 115.
W. Jacob[7], 80.
W. James[3], 55.
W. James[8], 78.
W. Jane[3] (m. Wm. Orcutt), 55.

W. Jane Howard (w. of Capt. Nehemiah), 54.
W. Jane Leland (w. of Abraham W.[6]), 65.
W. Jennette[8] (m. John Nugent), 78.
W. John[1] (Emigrant), 32, 51, 157, 170.
W. John[2], III, 51, 52, 53, 171.
W. John[3], 53.
W. John[7], 70.
W. John D., VI.
W. Prof. John Hoseah, XI.
W. John Raymond[9], 100.
W. Jonathan[3], 54.
W. Jonathan[5], 62.
W. Joseph[3], 53, 56.
W. Joseph[4] (Lieut.), III, IV.
W. Joseph[5], 61.
W. Capt. Joseph, 55.
W. Rev. Joseph, X.
W. Laura[7] (dr. of Miles W.[6]), 80.
W. Laura[7] (dr. of Jacob W.[6]), 81, 88.
W. Laura[9] (m. Chas. Shatter), 78.
W. Laura Potter (w. of Luther Henry W.[8]), 87.
W. Lizzie[9], 78.
W. Lizzie Hoyt (w. of Isaac B. W.[8]), 70, 71.
W. Lottie[7] (m. Calvin Totman), 69.
W. Lottie[9], 71.
W. Lucie Driesbach (w. of David S. W.[9]), 96.
W. Lucy Fletcher (w. of John W.[7]), 69.
W. Lucretia W. (m. Gideon Treat), 60.
W. Luther Henry[8], 87.
W. Lydia Anne Le Baron (w. of Franklin W.[8]), 84, 133, 135, 162.
W. Maria Butler (w. of Fred. W.[8]), 83.
W. Margery Moore (w. of John[1]), 51.
W. Prof. Margaret Floy, XI.
Martha L.[8] (m. J. H. Mattoon), 88.
Martha M. Bradley (w. of Luther H. W.[8]), 87.
W. Mary[2], 51.
W. Mary[3] (m. S. Kingsley), 55.
W. Mary[7] (m. Ira Nash), 81.
W. Mary[8] (m. Lewis Randall), 72.
W. Mary A.[7] (m. Mr. Bradley), 79.
W. Mary Anna[8] (m. Silas Parmetir), 78.
W. Mary Bowden (w. of Jas. W.[3]), 55.
W. Mary Eliza[9] (m. Rev. F. V. Hawley), 99.
W. Mary Northrup (w. of Abraham W.[6]), 65.
W. Mary Northrup[7] (m. E. H. Goodrich), 67, 126.
W. Mary Orton (w. of Walter), 80.
W. Mary Perkins (w. of Gideon W.[4]), 55.
W. Mary Vaughan (w. of Jonathan W.[4]), 54.
W. Maude A.[9], 71.
W. Mildred[9], (m. Hjalmar Utterberg), 78.
W. Mildred Brewster, 98.

W. Miles[5], 60, 62, 63, 64, 65, 158.
W. Miles[6], 73.
W. Miles[7], 76, 79.
W. Capt Miles[7], 81, 92, 93, 115, 121, 122.
W. Minnie[9] (m. Geo. Moss), 77.
W. Myron[9], 77.
W. Nellie[9] (m. John P. Birg, Clerk), 78.
W. Nettie Crosby (w. of Jas. W.[8]), 78.
W. Nora[9] (m. Mr. Torry), 77.
W. Olive[7] (m. John Sedgwick), 81, 91.
W. Olive Peck (w. of Ira W.[7]), 81, 86.
W. Olive Wright, (w. of Abraham W.[6]), 66.
W. Oliver Miles[9], XI. 97, 99.
W. Otis[8], 77.
W. Pamelia[7] (m. Rufus W.), 80.
W. Patience[6] (m. Mr. Fuller), 80*a*.
W. Patience[7] (m. Wm. W.), 80,
W. Patience Miles (w. of Ebenezer W.[4]), 54, 57, 107.
W. Peter Thatcher (Gov,). VI, XII.
W. Phebe[9] (m. John Nicholson), 87.
W. Phebe Northrup (w. of Jacob W.[6]), I, 80*a*-80*c*, 81, 108, 111.
W. Phillip[2], 51, 52, 170.
W. Polly[8] (m. Dwight B. W.), 70.
W. Polly Ann Weirs (w. of Miles W.[6]), 73.
W. Racine Silas[8], 80.
W. Rant[9], 72.
W. Rebecca Lapham (w. of John W.[3]), 53.
W. Relief Totman (w. of Isaac W,[7]), 69, 79.
W. Robert Geo.[9], 98.
W, Roxanna[8] (m. Lorenzo D. Smith), 88.
W. Roxanna Peck (w. of Amos S. W.[7]), 81, 89.
W. Rufus, 74, 80.
W. Rufus (m. Parnelia W.[7]), 80.
W. Sallie Crosbie (w. of Thos. G.W.[7]), 81, 91.
W. Samuel[3], 54.
W. Samuel[7], 81, 82.
W. Sarah[3] (m. John Ames), 56.
W. Sarah[6] (m, Peter Tubbs), 65, 73.
W. Sarah[7] (m. Ralph Williams) 75.
W. Sarah Adelaide[9] (m. Chas. Jewett), 77.
W. Sarah Egglestone (w. of Isaac W.[6]), 69.
W. Sarah Leonard (w. of Thos. W.[4]), 53.
W. Sarah Palmer (w. of Amos S. W.[9]), 90,
W. Seth (Capt.), III, IV.
W. Sidney Amos[8], 89.
W. Solomon (m. Martha Orcutt), 55.
W. Sophia[8] (m. Geo. Sabin), 82.
W. Stanley W., XIII.
W. Stella Angelina[9], 100.
W. Stephen, 62, 63.
W. Stephen[5], II, 62, 63.
W. Stephen (of W. Exeter), 74.